



**DÖVLƏT İMTAHAN
MƏRKƏZİ**

www.dim.gov.az / www.azdimm.gov.az / www.dim.gov.az / www.dim.gov.az

TEST TOPLUSU ²⁰¹⁹ **ENGLISH**

YENİ TƏHSİL PROQRAMI (KURİKULUM) ÜZRƏ

I hissə

Bu hissədə:

- Mövzular üzrə tapşırıqlar
- Buraxılış imtahanı modelinə uyğun DİNLƏMƏ VƏ OXU MƏTNLƏRİ ƏSASINDA HAZIRLANMIŞ TAPŞIRIQ NÜMUNƏLƏRİ
- 2019-cu ildə buraxılış imtahanında istifadə olunmuş tapşırıqların izahı



**TAPŞIRIQLARIN
DÜZGÜN CAVABLARI**

Nouns

Morphological Composition of Nouns

1. Choose the compound nouns.
 1. movement 2. cherry-tree
 3. demonstration 4. pen-name
 5. snowman 6. friendship

A) 2, 4, 5 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 5, 6
D) 1, 3, 6 E) 4, 6
2. Choose the compound nouns.
 1. leadership 2. brotherhood
 3. fireman 4. oil-worker
 5. development 6. newspaper

A) 1, 2, 6 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 3, 4, 6
D) 2, 5 E) 4, 5
3. Choose the line of compound nouns.

A) schoolmate, friendship, seashore
B) newspaper, fire-place, kingdom
C) oilfield, butterfly, headache
D) table-cloth, economy, pen-friend
E) armchair, businessman, actor
4. Choose the line of compound nouns.

A) bookcase, sunrise, leadership
B) rainbow, railway, airmail
C) Englishmen, bathroom, development
D) penknife, cupboard, brotherhood
E) handball, agreement, servant
5. Choose the line of compound nouns.

A) postman, agreement
B) development, gentleman
C) football, actress
D) armchair, bathroom
E) sportsman, kindness
6. Choose the line of compound nouns.

A) happiness, businessman
B) postman, development
C) bookshelf, policeman
D) railway, kingdom
E) information, Englishman
7. Choose the line of compound nouns.

A) headmaster, brotherhood, letterbox
B) ice-cream, pen-name, kingdom
C) development, table-cloth, picture
D) film-star, workroom, foundation
E) hairbrush, timetable, salesman
8. Choose the line of compound nouns.

A) chairman, toothbrush, pen-knife
B) toothpaste, movement, writer
C) gentleman, forehead, freedom
D) traffic light, hostess, mushroom
E) waiter, rainbow, childhood
9. Choose the line of compound nouns.

A) ink-pot, matchbox, salesman
B) matter, cloakroom, tradition
C) application, bathroom, oilfield
D) attendance, society, seashore
E) project, snowman, sunrise
10. Choose the compound nouns.

A) butterfly, childhood, spaceship
B) bathhouse, workroom, salesman
C) waitress, playground, baby-sitter
D) postman, boy-friend, brotherhood
E) bathroom, freedom, underground
11. Choose the compound nouns.

A) girl-friend, poetess, airport
B) happiness, supermarket, movement
C) kingdom, saleswoman, classroom
D) snowstorm, framework, sunset
E) modernity, moonlight, apple-tree
12. Choose the compound nouns.
 1. hairbrush
 2. sandstorm
 3. anniversary
 4. warship
 5. importance

A) 4, 5 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 1, 2, 4
D) 2, 5 E) 3, 4, 5
13. Choose the compound nouns.
 1. necessity
 2. suitcase
 3. teapot
 4. admittance
 5. raindrop

A) 3, 4, 5 B) 2, 4, 5 C) 1, 4
D) 1, 3 E) 2, 3, 5
14. Choose the compound nouns.
 1. seaside
 2. disagreement
 3. brotherhood
 4. schoolmate
 5. certificate

A) 2, 3, 4 B) 1, 5 C) 3, 4, 5
D) 1, 4 E) 1, 3, 5
15. Choose the nouns.
 1. number 2. never 3. other
 4. neither 5. leader 6. gardener

A) 1, 2, 3 B) 2, 4, 6 C) 2, 4, 5
D) 3, 5, 6 E) 1, 5, 6
16. Choose the nouns.
 1. friendly
 2. fluent
 3. religion
 4. luxury

A) 1, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 3 E) 3, 4

17. Choose the pair of noun-forming suffixes.
A) -ful, -less B) -ship, -hood
C) -able, -ic D) -teen, -ly E) -y, -ous
18. Choose the compound nouns.
1. toothpaste 2. representative
3. application 4. statesman
5. spaceship
A) 1, 2, 4 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 3, 4, 5
D) 2, 3, 5 E) 1, 4, 5
19. Choose the compound nouns.
1. warship 2. relationship
3. neighbourhood 4. sweatshirt
5. raindrop
A) 1, 2, 3 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 2, 5
D) 1, 4, 5 E) 3, 4, 5
20. Choose the nouns.
1. smart 2. simple 3. matter
4. tired 5. worker
A) 2, 3 B) 1, 5 C) 1, 4 D) 3, 5 E) 2, 4
21. Choose the pair of noun-forming suffixes.
A) -teen, -ly B) -ous, -able
C) -ment, -dom D) -y, -less E) -ful, -ic
22. Choose the line of compound nouns.
A) bookshelf, development, explanation
B) destination, alarm-clock, businessman
C) correspondent, grown-up, Frenchman
D) flashlight, groundwater, handwriting
E) examination, forehead, ice-cream
23. Choose the nouns.
1. capacity 2. especially
3. exhausted 4. thankful
5. evolution 6. martyr
A) 1, 5, 6 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 4, 5, 6 E) 1, 3, 4
24. Choose the line of nouns.
A) nutrition, wise, pointless
B) signify, kingdom, modest
C) recognizable, payment, alike
D) tremendous, exhibition, obstacle
E) examiner, pressure, expense
25. Choose the line of compound nouns.
A) box-office, cherry-tree, business
B) happiness, dining-room, Englishman
C) bedroom, postman, actress
D) butterfly, railway, seaman
E) sitting-room, step-mother, conductor
26. Choose the line of compound nouns.
A) roadside, suitcase, daydreaming
B) newspaper, fire-place, kingdom
C) schoolmate, seashore, movement
D) table-cloth, pen-friend, economy
E) armchair, businessman, friendship
27. Choose the line of compound nouns.
A) underground, fire-place, freedom
B) car-driver, apple-tree, happiness
C) sister-in-law, sportsman, German
D) seaside, schoolgirl, oak-tree
E) stepmother, childhood, note-book
28. Choose the line of compound nouns.
A) homework, moonlight, sunset
B) postman, harbour, bathroom
C) gentleman, playground, agreement
D) airmail, seamen, friendship
E) kilogram, bookshelf, information
29. Choose the compound nouns.
1. headache
2. actress
3. payday
4. introduction
5. librarian
6. pocketbook
A) 1, 3, 6 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 3, 5, 6
D) 1, 3, 5 E) 2, 4, 6
30. Choose the line of compound nouns.
A) bookcase, sunrise, independence
B) seaport, newspaper, railway
C) Englishmen, development, bathroom
D) penknife, cupboard, brotherhood
E) handball, leadership, fireplace
31. Choose the nouns.
1. interesting 2. beginning 3. boring
4. building 5. surprising
A) 1, 5 B) 1, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 3 E) 2, 4
32. Which suffixes can be added to the word "real"?
1. -hood 2. -dom
3. -ity 4. -ism 5. -ship
A) 2, 5 B) 1, 4 C) 1, 5 D) 2, 3 E) 3, 4
33. Choose the words with which the suffix -ship forms a noun.
1. leader 2. child 3. champion
4. king 5. free 6. friend
A) 1, 2, 6 B) 1, 3, 6 C) 3, 4, 5
D) 2, 4, 5 E) 4, 5, 6
34. Choose the nouns.
1. prudent
2. remedy
3. permission
4. smooth
A) 2, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 3
35. Which suffixes can be added to the word "tour"?
1. -ness 2. -tion
3. -dom 4. -ism 5. -ist
A) 4, 5 B) 1, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 3 E) 2, 5

36. Which suffix forms nouns from the words "leader" and "friend"?
A) -dom B) -ment C) -ship
D) -ity E) -ing
37. Which suffix forms nouns from the words "conduct" and "sail"?
A) -ness B) -ion C) -or
D) -hood E) -ment
38. Which suffix forms nouns from the verbs "enjoy" and "develop"?
A) -ment B) -hood C) -ity
D) -ess E) -dom
39. Which suffix forms nouns from the verbs "move" and "agree"?
A) -ess B) -ment C) -ion
D) -ship E) -dom
40. Choose the suffix which forms nouns from the words "serve" and "assist".
A) -hood B) -ant C) -ess
D) -th E) -dom
41. Choose the line of nouns.
A) active, security B) generosity, plump
C) dependence, scent
D) careless, polite E) attractive, outfit
42. Choose the line of nouns.
A) obstacle, cruel B) lecturer, disorder
C) temper, tiny D) winner, highly
E) benefit, taller
43. Choose the suffix which forms nouns from the words "strong" and "long".
A) -age B) -ing C) -th
D) -dom E) -ment
44. Choose the line of nouns.
A) emergency, field, fabulous
B) courtesy, prediction, danger
C) apart, near, glamorous
D) industry, incurable, culture
E) disorder, picturesque, nomadic

Morphological and Semantic Characteristics of Nouns

1. Choose the line of nouns in the singular.
A) geese, news, people
B) lecture, frog, feet
C) foot, ship, police
D) leaf, mouse, person
E) teeth, phonetics, progress
2. Choose the line of nouns in the singular.
A) sheep, meat, scales
B) air, pen-friends, kindness
C) iron, sportsmen, flour
D) police, water, information
E) pepper, cotton, advice

3. Choose the line of nouns in the plural.
A) contests, physics, goose
B) pages, heroes, progress
C) potatoes, leaves, berry
D) sisters-in-law, seamen, ox
E) cousins, geese, months
4. Choose the line of nouns in the plural.
A) hair, scissors, teeth
B) leaves, mice, photos
C) progress, news, police
D) money, trousers, advice
E) watches, months, luggage
5. Choose the line of nouns in the plural.
A) geese, shelves, letter
B) jeans, face, toys
C) physics, trousers, oxen
D) mice, progress, strawberry
E) trousers, goods, clothes
6. Choose the nouns in the plural.
A) oxen, texts, shirts
B) child, foxes, life
C) parrot, ants, carpets
D) flowers, geese, school
E) sentences, words, box
7. Choose the nouns in the singular.
A) police, computer, tooth
B) feet, pupil, blouse
C) people, article, men
D) person, chair, sofa
E) mice, forest, star
8. Choose the nouns in the singular.
1. feet 2. advice 3. mice
4. luggage 5. scissors 6. information
A) 2, 3, 5 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 3, 5, 6
D) 1, 4, 6 E) 2, 4, 6
9. Choose the line of nouns in the singular.
A) women, foot, police
B) teeth, sportsman, petrol
C) mouse, traffic, air
D) people, goose, clothes
E) teeth, trousers, soap
10. Choose the line of nouns in the singular.
A) watch, clock, gate
B) police, cattle, information
C) hair, people, clothes
D) arms, family, carrots
E) team, family, goods
11. Choose the nouns in the plural.
1. treaty 2. goose 3. oxen
4. people 5. news 6. stairs
7. tooth
A) 1, 3, 6 B) 3, 4, 6 C) 2, 4, 5
D) 1, 5, 7 E) 5, 6, 7

- 12. Choose the nouns in the plural.**
 1. news 2. goods 3. weather
 4. pudding 5. tooth 6. stairs
 7. police
 A) 4, 5, 6 B) 1, 3, 7 C) 2, 3, 4
 D) 2, 4, 6 E) 2, 6, 7
- 13. Choose the nouns in the plural.**
 1. money 2. goose 3. mice
 4. jeans 5. advice 6. teeth
 7. wheat
 A) 2, 4, 5 B) 1, 3, 7 C) 3, 4, 6
 D) 1, 2, 5 E) 5, 6, 7
- 14. Choose the nouns in the plural.**
 1. geese 2. paper 3. trousers
 4. measure 5. clothes 6. salt
 A) 1, 2, 5 B) 2, 3, 6 C) 3, 4, 6
 D) 1, 3, 5 E) 3, 5, 6
- 15. Choose the nouns in the singular.**
 1. trousers 2. progress 3. news
 4. police 5. mice
 A) 2, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 5 D) 1, 4 E) 3, 5
- 16. Choose the line of nouns in the plural.**
 A) knife, photos, thieves
 B) baby, spectacles, ships
 C) person, information, trousers
 D) foot, shelves, loaves
 E) goods, feet, camels
- 17. Choose the line of nouns in the plural.**
 A) deer, goods, news
 B) physics, police, ox
 C) glasses, clothes, mice
 D) teeth, goose, women
 E) scissors, furniture, business
- 18. Choose the line of nouns in the plural.**
 A) jeans, feet, poultry
 B) economics, mice, goose
 C) oxen, news, woman
 D) progress, men, tooth
 E) sheep, politics, mouse
- 19. Choose the line of uncountable nouns.**
 A) rice, sand, patience
 B) river, village, hammer
 C) heat, hotel, match
 D) slice, sponge, bucket
 E) cotton, language, hand
- 20. Choose the line of plural nouns.**
 A) police, knee, case
 B) physics, grass, permission
 C) goods, cheese, gymnastics
 D) athletics, mess, chess
 E) stairs, shoes, teeth
- 21. Choose the countable nouns.**
 1. juice 2. picture 3. tooth
 4. gold 5. bowl 6. money
 A) 1, 4, 5 B) 2, 3, 5 C) 1, 2, 3
 D) 4, 5, 6 E) 1, 3, 6
- 22. Choose the countable nouns.**
 1. pudding 2. melon 3. foot
 4. water 5. case 6. news
 A) 4, 5, 6 B) 1, 3, 6 C) 1, 2, 4
 D) 2, 3, 5 E) 2, 4, 5
- 23. Choose the correct variant.**
 1. a piece of advice
 2. an advice
 3. two advices
 4. some advice
 A) 2, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 4 E) 1, 2
- 24. Choose the correct variant.**
 1. a piece of furniture
 2. some furniture
 3. five furnitures
 4. a furniture
 A) 1, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 3
- 25. Choose the line of uncountable nouns.**
 A) potato, head, jacket
 B) joy, magazine, forest
 C) hand, art, street
 D) happiness, freedom, peace
 E) doctor, machine, harm
- 26. Choose the line of uncountable nouns.**
 A) light, map, toy
 B) water, eye, shirt
 C) blood, butter, perfume
 D) age, answer, army
 E) cotton, kitchen, bottle
- 27. Choose the nouns in the plural.**
 1. glass 2. goods 3. grass
 4. progress 5. clothes 6. jeans
 A) 2, 5, 6 B) 1, 5, 6 C) 2, 3, 4
 D) 1, 3, 4 E) 3, 5, 6
- 28. Choose the nouns in the plural.**
 1. news 2. hostess 3. money
 4. police 5. stairs 6. trousers
 A) 2, 4, 6 B) 1, 3, 5 C) 4, 5, 6
 D) 1, 3, 6 E) 2, 3, 5
- 29. Choose the uncountable nouns.**
 1. ox 2. flower
 3. glue 4. mouse
 5. air 6. bread
 A) 3, 5, 6 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 2, 3, 4
 D) 4, 5, 6 E) 1, 4, 6

30. Choose the uncountable nouns.

- | | | |
|------------|------------|------------|
| 1. hand | 2. butter | |
| 3. fuel | 4. house | |
| 5. cheese | 6. bus | |
| A) 4, 5, 6 | B) 1, 3, 4 | C) 2, 4, 6 |
| D) 2, 3, 5 | E) 1, 4, 5 | |

31. Choose the nouns in the plural.

- | | | |
|-------------|------------|--------------|
| 1. news | 2. goods | 3. economics |
| 4. money | 5. tooth | 6. mice |
| 7. children | 8. fruit | |
| A) 2, 6, 7 | B) 1, 3, 7 | C) 1, 2, 3 |
| D) 1, 6, 7 | E) 4, 5, 8 | |

32. Choose the sentences with the nouns in the plural.

1. He made a note in his son's diary.
 2. We see five women and men there.
 3. Let me take your map.
 4. She opened the boxes and saw a lot of toys there.
 5. Give me those apples.
 6. The child took the ball and went out into the yard.
- | | | |
|------------|------------|------------|
| A) 1, 3, 6 | B) 2, 4, 6 | C) 1, 3, 5 |
| D) 2, 4, 5 | E) 3, 5, 6 | |

33. Choose the line of nouns in the singular.

- A) anxiety, information, benefit
- B) air, people, pen-friends
- C) iron, glasses, sportsmen
- D) police, goods, water
- E) sheep, meat, men-servants

34. Choose the line of nouns in the plural.

- A) sportsmen, clothes, teeth
- B) glasses, women, progress
- C) needle, feet, scissors
- D) grapes, oxen, news
- E) deer, mice, goose

35. Choose the line of countable nouns.

- A) tooth, captain, traffic
- B) rose, piece, information
- C) watch, sheep, love
- D) refugee, sack, swan
- E) child, ox, peace

36. Choose the line of nouns in the plural.

- | | |
|---------------------|-----------------------|
| A) geese, news | B) goods, mice |
| C) foot, trousers | D) mathematics, grass |
| E) teeth, phonetics | |

37. Choose the line of nouns in the singular.

- A) meat, food, traffic
- B) money, mice, coffee
- C) wealth, police, tidiness
- D) statesmen, glass, oxen
- E) trousers, country, flour

38. Choose the line of countable nouns.

- A) glass, train, furniture
- B) war, season, news
- C) hen, potato, enemy
- D) meadow, horse, advice
- E) farm, information, work

39. Choose the lines of countable nouns.

1. plant, sheep, shelf
 2. planet, ball, air
 3. train, carpet, soup
 4. plum, boat, sand
 5. companion, family, team
- | | | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| A) 3, 5 | B) 2, 4 | C) 1, 5 | D) 1, 2 | E) 3, 4 |
|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|

40. Choose the line of uncountable nouns.

- A) grape, cotton, lemon
- B) salt, forest, time
- C) jam, sugar, tie
- D) ink, baby, life
- E) bread, advice, progress

41. Choose the line of uncountable nouns.

- A) help, garbage, volunteer
- B) air, luggage, silver
- C) peace, envelope, cup
- D) food, tree, war
- E) machine, sky, station

42. Choose the line of uncountable nouns.

- A) cotton, heart, cousin
- B) water, track, cloud
- C) light, toy, goose
- D) age, answer, army
- E) business, traffic, news

43. Choose the line of uncountable nouns.

- A) sentence, movement, child
- B) apple, milk, sea
- C) tomato, sugar, foreigner
- D) weather, hill, lake
- E) music, bread, money

44. Choose the lines of uncountable nouns.

1. hobby, journal, chalk
 2. progress, furniture, permission
 3. nail, plane, laptop
 4. milk, play, kettle
 5. health, kindness, music
 6. hope, dream, bottle
- | | | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| A) 2, 4 | B) 1, 3 | C) 3, 6 | D) 5, 6 | E) 2, 5 |
|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|

45. Choose the line of nouns in the plural.

- A) money, trousers, advice
- B) hair, scissors, teeth
- C) progress, news, police
- D) clothes, oxen, jeans
- E) months, shorts, luggage

46. Choose the line of countable nouns.
 A) idea, track, cotton
 B) glory, meat, house
 C) mountain, diligence, salt
 D) degree, language, part
 E) pound, umbrella, sugar
47. Choose the line of uncountable nouns.
 A) soup, cheese, body
 B) loaf, church, root
 C) juice, tribe, food
 D) rubbish, honey, sadness
 E) salt, soap, tailor
48. Choose the line of nouns in the singular.
 A) tribe, trousers
 B) teeth, sportsmen
 C) women, feet
 D) people, geese
 E) mail, news
49. Choose the line of nouns in the plural.
 A) knife, photos
 B) baby, spectacles
 C) person, information
 D) foot, shelves
 E) teeth, oxen
50. Choose the line of nouns in the plural.
 A) mice, feet, clothes
 B) pages, heroes, progress
 C) potatoes, leaves, hour
 D) seamen, gates, ox
 E) contests, physics, geese
51. Choose the line of nouns in the plural.
 A) jeans, hostess, children
 B) people, countries, letters
 C) identity, trousers, sheep
 D) evenings, wives, truck
 E) geese, shelves, face
52. Choose the line of nouns in the plural.
 A) advice, watches, gas
 B) clothes, news, gates
 C) money, places, teeth
 D) hair, oxen, oil
 E) trousers, people, mice
53. Choose the line of countable nouns.
 A) toothpaste, meal, shirt
 B) journey, host, mustard
 C) address, glove, traffic
 D) potato, extinction, luggage
 E) bottle, merchant, brush
54. Choose the correct variant.
What ... it is!
 1. a useful piece of information
 2. useful pieces of information
 3. wonderful sights
 4. an amazing story
 A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 2, 3
55. Choose the correct variant.
What ... it is!
 A) brilliant ideas B) interesting story
 C) tasty porridge D) a sweet jam
 E) fat deer
56. Choose the correct variant.
There was ... news that made the children happy.
 1. a pieces of 2. some 3. a good
 4. a piece of 5. two piece of
 A) 1, 2 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3, 4
 D) 3, 4, 5 E) 1, 3
57. Choose the line of nouns in the singular.
 A) glue, enemy, city
 B) war, news, feet
 C) ice, luck, mice
 D) cattle, horse, advice
 E) poultry, wheat, sugar
58. Choose the line of nouns in the singular.
 A) glass, sugar, gifts
 B) money, mice, wheat
 C) wealth, furniture, scissors
 D) penny, politeness, leaf
 E) poultry, country, gold
59. Choose the correct variant.
The Browns bought a wonderful ... yesterday.
 A) furniture B) pieces of furniture
 C) piece of furniture D) furnitures
 E) pieces of furnitures
60. Choose the correct variant.
It was such a useful ...
 A) information.
 B) piece of information.
 C) pieces of information.
 D) informations.
 E) pieces of informations.
61. Choose the correct variant.
 1. two advice
 2. a spoon of sugar
 3. a pair of shoes
 4. several bar of chocolate
 5. a few bar of chocolate
 A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 2, 3, 5
 D) 1, 4 E) 3, 4, 5
62. Choose the correct variant.
There is ... information that will interest everybody.
 1. some 2. a piece of
 3. two pieces of 4. a good
 5. several
 A) 2, 3, 5 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 2, 4
 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 2, 5

63. Choose the correct variant.

1. a piece of advice
2. a slices of lemon
3. two information
4. some pieces of furniture
5. a few drop of water

A) 1, 3 B) 2, 3 C) 2, 4, 5
D) 1, 4 E) 1, 2, 5

64. Choose the correct variant.

1. a slice of lemon
2. a pieces of music
3. some bottles of milk
4. five advice
5. a few sack of flour

A) 2, 3, 4 B) 2, 4, 5 C) 1, 2
D) 1, 3 E) 3, 5

65. Choose the correct variant.

1. pieces of music
2. a number of traffic inspectors
3. a loaves of bread
4. a number of watermelon
5. two slice of cheese

A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3, 5 C) 1, 3
D) 1, 4, 5 E) 3, 4

66. Choose the correct variant.

1. a bunch of banana
2. pieces of glass
3. a number of rice sacks
4. a lumps of sugar
5. two box of chocolate

A) 2, 4, 5 B) 1, 5 C) 2, 3
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 4, 5

67. Choose the correct variant.

We've got ...

- A) two informations
- B) piece of information
- C) a piece of informations
- D) two pieces of information
- E) a new information

68. Choose the correct variant.

What ... it is!

- A) a wise advice B) important information
- C) big fish D) fearless policemen
- E) various kinds of music

69. Choose the correct variant.

- A) a plates of soup
- B) several slices of lemon
- C) two slice of lemon
- D) several loaf of bread
- E) a few bowl of salad

70. Choose the correct variant.

I have bought ... this year.

- A) a few furniture B) another furniture
- C) a furniture D) many furniture
- E) a few pieces of furniture

71. Choose the line of uncountable nouns.

- A) permission, meat, thing
- B) postcard, idea, wall
- C) beauty, impression, guest
- D) citizen, wheat, fish
- E) soap, pollution, knowledge

72. Choose the line of plural nouns.

- A) money, gymnastics, parents
- B) history, baggage, stairs
- C) children, deer, furniture
- D) clothes, tights, cattle
- E) news, clothing, feelings

73. Choose the correct variant.

I am sorry, but I have...

- A) two more question
- B) a little questions
- C) a question
- D) one more questions
- E) a few question

74. Choose the sentences with countable nouns.

1. I'm very much interested in biology.
2. Girls are always fond of dolls.
3. Azerbaijan is rich in oil and cotton.
4. You can see a lot of domestic animals.
5. Give me a little mineral water, please.
6. You need some fresh air.

A) 2, 6 B) 2, 4 C) 4, 5 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 6

75. Choose the correct sentence.

- A) These doctors advice help me a lot.
- B) This doctors' advice helps me a lot.
- C) These doctors' advice helps me a lot.
- D) These doctor's advice helps me a lot.
- E) These doctors' advice help me a lot.

76. Choose the correct sentence.

- A) The police has been here twice this week.
- B) If the police come here again, I'll call you.
- C) The police helps people in dangerous situations.
- D) The police was there when we arrived.
- E) The police is looking for them now.

77. Choose the sentences with the nouns in the plural.

1. Birds sing merrily in the streets and gardens.
2. The children are doing their exercises.
3. My sister's daughter doesn't like to wash linen.
4. I have read today's newspaper.
5. I think you have seen Shakespeare's "Othello".

A) 2, 5 B) 1, 5 C) 1, 2 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 4

78. Choose the correct sentence.

- A) That sportsmen are a volley-ball champion.
- B) These sportsmans are volley-ball champions.
- C) These sportsmen are a volley-ball champions.
- D) These sportsmen are volley-ball champions.
- E) This sportsmen are volley-ball champions.

79. Choose the correct sentence.

- A) Those young women have a very nice children.
- B) That young women have very nice children.
- C) Those young women have very nice children.
- D) Those young womans have very nice children.
- E) Those young woman have a very nice children.

80. Choose the correct sentence.

- A) There was no furnitures in the house.
- B) There were no furniture in the house.
- C) There are no furniture in the house.
- D) There were no furnitures in the house.
- E) There was no furniture in the house.

81. Choose the correct word.

Susan decided to give ... to her pupils before starting the lesson.

- A) some good advices
- B) a good advice
- C) good advice
- D) an advice
- E) two or three advice

82. Choose the correct sentence.

- A) This students' answer is better than yours.
- B) These students' answers are better than yours.
- C) These students answers are better than yours.
- D) This student's answer are better than yours.
- E) These student's answers are better than yours.

83. Choose the correct variant.

What ... he has brought!

- A) a useful information
- B) useful information
- C) an useful information
- D) useful informations
- E) a useful informations

84. Choose the sentences with the nouns in the plural.

- 1. This is the student you wanted to speak to.
- 2. There is a bus-stop just over there.
- 3. Our neighbours had problems with their children.
- 4. Mary's umbrella is quite old.
- 5. The forests and woods are filled with the songs of the birds.

A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 5 D) 3, 4 E) 3, 5

85. Choose the correct sentence.

- A) There were sheeps and goats in the yard.
- B) There were some sheep and goats in the yard.
- C) There was many sheep and goats in the yard.
- D) There were sheeps and a goat in the yard.
- E) There was a few sheep and goats in the yard.

86. Choose the correct sentence.

- A) At the end of the year most students have a lot of work to do.
- B) At the end of the year most students have many work to do.
- C) At the end of the year every student has few work to do.
- D) At the end of the year most student have little work to do.
- E) At the end of the year most students have much works to do.

87. Choose the correct variant.

What ... he has made!

- 1. a foolish mistake
- 2. foolish mistakes
- 3. foolish mistake
- 4. a foolish mistakes

A) 1, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2 D) 1, 4 E) 2, 3

88. Choose the correct variant.

What ... they are!

- 1. important pieces of news
- 2. a nice pair of shoes
- 3. wonderful music
- 4. fat sheep
- 5. well-dressed men

A) 1, 3 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 2, 4
D) 1, 4, 5 E) 1, 5

89. Choose the correct variant.

What ... it is!

- A) a pleasant place
- B) an important news
- C) big eyes
- D) a fearless policemen
- E) big sheep

90. Choose the correct variant.

How big ... are!

- A) the wave B) the fish C) the success
D) the duck E) children

91. Choose the correct variant.

What ... they are!

- A) expensive jeans B) an honest people
C) an unhappy marriage
D) expensive petrol E) useful news

92. Choose the correct variant.

What ... it is!

1. reliable method
2. little pieces of meat
3. a large clothes shop
4. tasty cheese
5. difficult tasks

- A) 1, 3, 5 B) 2, 4 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 2, 3 E) 1, 5

Cases of Nouns

1. Choose the correct variant.

- A) sheeps' wools
B) mens' suits
C) childrens' toys
D) deer's tracks
E) policemens's cars

2. Choose the correct variant.

1. women's clothes
2. children's room
3. sheeps' wool
4. mens' caps
5. sportsmen's clothes

- A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2, 5 C) 1, 4, 5
D) 2, 4 E) 1, 3, 4

3. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. The womens' clothes were fashionable.
2. There will be a surprise party at John's.
3. The childrens' room is next to ours.
4. We had to answer the policemen's questions.

- A) 1, 2 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 4

4. Choose the sentences with the nouns in the Possessive Case.

1. A week's rest is enough for me.
2. Mark Twain's my favourite writer.
3. We stayed at the Browns' yesterday.
4. The child's broken my cup.
5. The boy's bike was mended.

- A) 1, 2, 3 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 3, 5
D) 1, 4, 5 E) 2, 4, 5

5. Choose the sentences with the correct form of the Possessive Case of Nouns.

1. The child's learned the poem.
2. The Smiths' old photo was placed above the bed.
3. I had a good time at my friend's on Sunday.
4. Shakespeare's the world-famous writer.
5. Computers are one of the modern world's wonders.

- A) 1, 2, 5 B) 2, 3, 5 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 4

6. Choose the sentence with the noun in the Genitive Case.

- A) It's true that Baku is an ancient city.
B) Diana's spent her summer holidays in the village.
C) Fred's won the silver skates.
D) My son's going to be a politician.
E) Diana's answer surprised us.

7. Choose the sentence with the correct form of the Possessive Case of Nouns.

- A) It's very dangerous for you to stay here.
B) This test's very difficult for me.
C) Have you read today's newspaper?
D) His friend's going to become an economist.
E) My brother's got a letter from his pen-friend.

8. Choose the sentences with the noun in the Genitive Case.

1. The girl's answer was unexpected.
2. I felt better after a month's holiday.
3. Everything is good in its time.
4. Nick's reading a detective story.

- A) 2, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3

9. Choose the correct sentence.

- A) These men's luggage was very heavy.
B) These mens' luggage was very heavy.
C) That men's luggage was very heavy.
D) This men's luggage was very heavy.
E) Those mens' luggage was very heavy.

10. Choose the correct sentence.

- A) That children's drawings were colourful.
B) These childrens' drawings were colourful.
C) This children's drawings were colourful.
D) Those children's drawings were colourful.
E) Those childrens' drawings were colourful.

11. Choose the sentences with the correct form of the Possessive Case of Nouns.

- A) Robert's the right person for the job.
B) Jack's fond of playing tennis.
C) Sam's got a letter from his parents.
D) Helen's going to sell her paintings.
E) Mary's speech was the best.

12. Choose the sentences with the correct form of the Possessive Case of Nouns.

1. The Smith's house was in this street.
 2. Nick's and Helen's hair is the same colour.
 3. We know all about the firemen's work.
 4. The tourists found their way after an hour's search.
 5. Ted and Jack's room is large and light.
- A) 1, 2 B) 2, 4, 5 C) 1, 4, 5
D) 2, 3 E) 1, 3, 4

13. Choose the correct variant.

1. the sportsmen's bags
 2. the children's noise
 3. the Brown's car
 4. two months' rest
 5. a few week's journey
- A) 2, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 5 D) 4, 5 E) 2, 3

14. Choose the correct variant.

1. the Smith's cottage
 2. the children's rights
 3. three days' journey
 4. the sportsmen's rooms
 5. a few year's experience
- A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 4, 5 D) 1, 5 E) 3, 4

15. Choose the correct variant.

1. a few day's work
 2. a month's holiday
 3. today's events
 4. those men's umbrellas
 5. these women's handbags
- A) 1, 4 B) 3, 4, 5 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 2, 3 E) 1, 3, 5

16. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. It's just five minute's walk to the nearest metro station.
 2. Mrs. Smith's children are students.
 3. The Greys' and the Ford's cars are in the garage.
 4. These women's hair is fair.
 5. The tourist found Gabala's waterfalls amazing.
- A) 2, 4, 5 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2, 5
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3, 4

17. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. We spent our holiday at the Smith's.
 2. The bag is neither Tom's nor Mary's.
 3. We had lunch at Ann's.
 4. The children's toys are in the box.
 5. She bought some meat at the butcher's.
- A) 1, 3, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 4, 5
D) 2, 3, 5 E) 1, 4

18. Choose the correct variant.

1. at the women's table
 2. at Mrs. Brown's place
 3. at the Wilmot's house
 4. at the hairdresser's
- A) 1, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2 D) 3, 4 E) 2, 3

19. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. The Browns' country cottage has already been built.
 2. She is staying at her aunt's.
 3. Nancy's got two prizes.
 4. The boy's going to help his mother about the house.
- A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 4

20. Choose the correct sentences with the nouns in the Possessive Case.

1. The Black's and the Jackson's gardens are next to each other.
 2. The teacher's and the children's opinions were different.
 3. Both the men's and the women's performances were perfect.
 4. John's and his brother's suits were the same colour.
- A) 3, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 3 E) 1, 4

21. Choose the correct variant.

1. two miles' distance
 2. the Sandford's cottage
 3. the children's room
 4. the students' meeting
 5. the sheep's wool
- A) 2, 3, 5 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3, 5
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 4, 5

22. Choose the correct variant.

1. the Brown's car
 2. three days' holiday
 3. the women's hats
 4. the teachers' meeting
 5. the deer's tracks
- A) 3, 5 B) 3, 4 C) 2, 4, 5
D) 1, 2, 4 E) 1, 3, 5

23. Choose the correct variant.

1. seven days' journey
 2. a week's festival
 3. a fortnights' training
 4. two month's treatment
 5. a year's research
- A) 1, 3, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2, 5
D) 1, 3 E) 2, 4, 5

24. Choose the correct variant.

1. a month's holiday
2. five day's treatment
3. five years' contract
4. an hours' walk
5. a fortnight's salary

A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3, 5 C) 1, 3, 5
D) 1, 2, 5 E) 2, 4

25. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. The manager's decision satisfied us.
2. This project's a great success.
3. My cousin's moved to a new flat.
4. My cousin's English has improved.
5. The sun's burnt the girl's skin.

A) 1, 4, 5 B) 2, 4 C) 2, 3
D) 1, 2, 3 E) 3, 4, 5

26. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. My nephew's always in a good temper.
2. The chief's behaviour surprised us.
3. My niece's temperature has risen.
4. The soldier's saved the child's life.
5. The reporter's told us the news.

A) 2, 3, 5 B) 1, 4 C) 3, 4, 5
D) 1, 2 E) 2, 3, 4

27. Choose the correct variant.

1. this year's exhibition
2. the instructor's projects
3. that musicians' concert programme
4. John's and Jeremy's achievements
5. tonight's musical movie
6. these year's harvest time

A) 1, 4, 5, 6 B) 1, 2, 4, 5 C) 1, 2, 3, 6
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 3, 5, 6

28. Choose the correct variant.

1. the manager's office
2. the policeman's uniform
3. five kilometre's way
4. the White's house
5. the waitress's service

A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 1, 3, 5 E) 1, 2, 5

29. Choose the correct sentence with the noun in the Possessive Case.

- A) Jack's answer is much better.
- B) My niece's improved her spelling a lot.
- C) My friend's eager to help me.
- D) Tom's left for Paris.
- E) Ted's bought a computer.

30. Choose the correct variant.

1. the sportsmen's costumes
2. George Byron and Nizami Ganjavi's poems
3. the actress's role
4. the officers' rooms
5. the child's nurse

A) 3, 4, 5 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 2, 3 E) 1, 2, 5

31. Choose the correct variant.

1. women's rights
2. the children's room
3. Ben and Tom's eyes
4. the drivers' licences
5. the hostess's hospitality

A) 2, 4, 5 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 4, 5
D) 1, 2 E) 2, 3, 4

32. Choose the correct variant.

1. an hour's lecture
2. the bear's paws
3. several minutes' break
4. several week's course

A) 3, 4 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 3, 4
D) 1, 2, 3 E) 1, 4

33. Choose the correct variant.

1. these composers' fame
2. this inventors' success
3. those people's greed
4. these men's independence
5. those doctor's advice

A) 3, 4, 5 B) 2, 5 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 1, 3, 4 E) 4, 5

34. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. Children's interests today are different from ours.
2. Robots will make mens' life easier.
3. Each year the world's birth rate is increasing.
4. Mary's spent much time on watching television.

A) 2, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 2
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3, 4

35. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. Young reporters can also join the students' union.
2. It is very important to solve the womens' problems.
3. Globalization is one of the reasons for tomorrow's changes.
4. Arthur's changed in a positive way, thanks to his friends.

A) 1, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 4

36. Choose the correct variant.

1. the oxens' tails
2. the sheeps' wool
3. the deer's skin
4. the elephants' trunks
5. the children's handicrafts

A) 3, 4, 5 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2, 5
D) 1, 3 E) 1, 2, 4

37. Choose the correct variant.

1. the mens' work
2. the children's clothes
3. the geeses' necks
4. the birds' nests
5. the mice's holes

A) 1, 2, 3 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4, 5
D) 1, 4 E) 3, 4, 5

38. Choose the correct variant.

1. at the childrens' table
2. at Mr. Smith's house
3. at the Black's flat
4. at David's place
5. at my uncle's party

A) 2, 4, 5 B) 1, 3, 4 C) 1, 2
D) 1, 5 E) 2, 3

39. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. Are you invited to Bill and Jane's wedding?
2. The Smith's party was great.
3. They need a few day's rest.
4. It was a few weeks' journey.

A) 1, 2, 3 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 1, 4
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3

40. Choose the sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. The girl's been operated on.
2. Richard's leaving in a few days.
3. Ann's relatives have sold their house.
4. On the way home I met my sister's friend.

A) 2, 3 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 2 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 4

41. Choose the sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. I am staying at my uncle's.
2. Brian's going to take part in the race.
3. Jane's got a lot of work to do.
4. The Simpsons' arrival surprised us.

A) 1, 3 B) 1, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 2

42. Choose the correct variant.

1. the teachers' dictionaries
2. our sportsmen's success
3. the Brown's cottage
4. two mile's distance

A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 4 D) 1, 4 E) 3, 4

43. Choose the correct sentence with the noun in the Possessive Case.

- A) My brother's got a letter from his pen-friend.
- B) This task's very difficult for me.
- C) This book's been published this year.
- D) My friend's going to become an actress.
- E) My friend's father is an economist.

44. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. J. London's my favourite writer.
2. Her sons' photo was placed over her bed.
3. Do you attend this professors' lectures regularly?
4. Nizami's works became known all over the world.

A) 2, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 3, 4 E) 2, 3

45. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. I had a good time at my uncle's.
2. After a moment's silence he went on with his story.
3. It's difficult to settle this problem.
4. "What's the matter?" said James.
5. Tom's told us everything about his life.

A) 1, 3 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 3, 5 E) 1, 2

46. Choose the correct variant.

1. five years' friendship
2. five year's friendship
3. a year's contract
4. a years' contracts

A) 2, 3, 4 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 2, 4
D) 1, 2 E) 1, 3

47. Choose the correct variant.

1. a minutes' silence
2. a few months' course
3. five kilometre's distance
4. two miles' walk

A) 3, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 1, 3 E) 2, 3

48. Choose the sentence with the correct form of the Possessive Case of Nouns.

- A) The child's got a present.
- B) "What's the watch made of?" asked the old man.
- C) Tomorrow's meeting will be held at 10.
- D) Ben's changed his plans.
- E) Mary's not here at the moment.

49. Choose the sentences with the correct form of the Possessive Case of Nouns.

1. There's another letter from the Browns.
2. Mr. Spencer's already read the morning paper.
3. Nick's just phoned me to invite for dinner.
4. After a moment's silence Tom went on reading.
5. Mr. Dale won't be present at tomorrow's meeting.

A) 4, 5 B) 1, 2, 5 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 5

50. Choose the sentences with the correct form of the Possessive Case of Nouns.

1. That man's driving so fast.
2. Max's got some books by Sidney Shelton.
3. Our host's dogs stopped barking.
4. Your brother's here.
5. The postman's little son is naughty.

A) 2, 3, 4 B) 3, 5 C) 1, 2, 5
D) 1, 4 E) 2, 4, 5

51. Choose the sentences with the correct form of the Possessive Case of Nouns.

1. Jane's my elder sister.
2. The question's very difficult to answer.
3. You can buy meat at the butcher's.
4. They have done a good day's work today.
5. This sportsman's taken first place in swimming.

A) 1, 2 B) 1, 3, 5 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 3 E) 2, 4, 5

52. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. The teachers' meeting was held on Monday.
2. The sportsmens' coats are upstairs.
3. Rita and Cindy's hands are full of flowers.
4. My house is near the chemist's.
5. We decided to have a party at the Smiths'.

A) 1, 2, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 2, 3, 5
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 4, 5

53. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. The horsemens' aim was to reach the village before sunset.
2. This is my parents' country cottage.
3. Rachel and Pamela's eyes are brown.
4. We spent the whole night at the Whites'.
5. We lived near the greengrocer's.

A) 1, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 4, 5
D) 3, 4, 5 E) 1, 2, 3

54. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Genitive Case.

1. Tom's perfectly learned our traditions.
2. Jack's and Fred's eyes are brown.

3. Ann spent her winter holidays at her granny's.

4. I want to get a good night's sleep.

5. My teaching style's similar to yours.

A) 2, 4, 5 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 4
D) 1, 2, 5 E) 1, 3

55. Choose the sentences with the correct form of the Possessive Case of Nouns.

- A) Nick's given him all the money he has.
- B) Your neighbour's walking towards us.
- C) Jack's got a little wooden house.
- D) The Smiths' house has been repaired recently.
- E) My son's going to become a sailor.

56. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. The Brown's and their friend's sudden arrival was a nice surprise.
2. Samuel usually spends his vacation either at his uncle's or aunt's.
3. Both the childrens' and their parents' seats were far from the stage.
4. Bob's and his friend's hair was cut differently.
5. Everybody stopped to listen to the tourist guide's explanation.

A) 1, 2, 5 B) 2, 4, 5 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 3, 4, 5

57. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. Kate's and Benjamin's flats were always full of guests.
2. The garage was neither Jane's nor Pam's.
3. The Nickson's party gathered a lot of people.
4. The deers' tracks were clearly seen in the snow.
5. I've got three week's holiday.

A) 1, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3, 5
D) 2, 3, 5 E) 1, 2

58. Choose the sentences with the noun in the Genitive Case.

1. Jeremy's and his brother's hair was cut differently.
2. The mens' and womens' clothes were sold on different floors.
3. The parents' and their children's bedrooms were next to each other.
4. The Brown's and the Smith's houses were in the same district.
5. The shop assistants' kindness pleased all the customers.

A) 1, 3, 5 B) 2, 4 C) 4, 5
D) 2, 3, 5 E) 1, 4

Nouns

59. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. Jane's and her brother's hair is fair.
2. The Black's and the Jackson's doors were next to ours.
3. The childrens' and their parents' suits were in the wardrobe.
4. The men's and women's cloakrooms are downstairs.
5. The wind destroyed the birds' and the insects' nests.

A) 2, 3 B) 3, 5 C) 1, 2, 5
D) 1, 3, 4 E) 1, 4, 5

60. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. The school's changed its teaching methods.
2. Management's reduced the working week to 38 hours.
3. Ann's left her sister's purse on the table.
4. John's behaviour surprised us.
5. The writer's new novel was popular with readers.

A) 1, 2, 3 B) 1, 2, 5 C) 3, 4, 5
D) 1, 3, 4 E) 2, 4, 5

61. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. This artist's paintings are so realistic.
2. The artist's exhibited his paintings in some art galleries.
3. The doctor's given me some medicine to relieve the pain.
4. Mary's left the doctor's prescription at home.
5. The artist's paintings were a great success.

A) 3, 4, 5 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 2, 3, 5
D) 1, 4, 5 E) 1, 2, 3

62. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Genitive Case.

1. Some of my son's friends live in the hostel.
2. I had a good time at my friend's.
3. These students' work is hard.
4. The student's worked hard this year.
5. The wind's swept the snow.

A) 3, 4 B) 1, 4, 5 C) 1, 5
D) 1, 2, 3 E) 2, 4, 5

63. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. Last year Mr. Brown had only a few weeks' holiday.
2. The hunter saw a lot of deers' tracks in the snow.
3. Maggie was tired after two hours' work.
4. We had a good time at the Smith's.

A) 2, 3, 4 B) 1, 4 C) 1, 3
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 2, 3

64. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Genitive Case.

1. Mr. Green is Nick's and Mike's father.
2. Jack's illness worried us.
3. Nick's arriving tonight.
4. Ted's already gone to the baker's.
5. These women's hair is black.

A) 1, 2, 5 B) 1, 5 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 3 E) 2, 4, 5

65. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Genitive Case.

1. Peter's late arrival surprised everybody.
2. His daughter's name's Donna.
3. Her husband's been to Italy recently.
4. They were given a month's holiday.
5. My niece's stayed at a hotel for a few days.

A) 3, 4, 5 B) 1, 4, 5 C) 2, 3, 5
D) 1, 2, 4 E) 1, 3, 4

66. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Genitive case.

1. Nick's and Sam's characters are quite different though they are twins.
2. The Smith's new car costs plenty of money.
3. He is a qualified specialist with over forty years' experience.
4. Which day's celebrated as womens' day in most countries?

A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 3 D) 2, 4 E) 3, 4

67. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. The flood's completely damaged the crop.
2. Pete and Mary's mother is a teacher.
3. "Karabakh" is my brother's favourite football team.
4. His opinion's different from mine.
5. Last night's storm damaged the power lines.

A) 1, 4 B) 1, 5 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 2, 3, 5 E) 2, 4, 5

68. Choose the sentences with the correct form of the Possessive Case of Nouns.

1. We all got tired after 3 hours' walk.
2. Ted and Jack's room is large and light.
3. There were masks over doctors and nurses's faces.
4. The Sandford's child was born last week.
5. Sandra's and Jack's eyes are blue.

A) 1, 3 B) 3, 4 C) 2, 3, 5
D) 1, 2, 5 E) 1, 2, 4

69. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.
- The dancers' first performance was wonderful.
 - They delayed yesterday's flight because of the storm.
 - The Brown's party was a success.
 - It is only a few minute's walk from here.
 - They celebrated the scientist's 100th anniversary.
- A) 1, 3, 5 B) 2, 4, 5 C) 1, 3, 4
D) 1, 2, 5 E) 2, 3, 4
70. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.
- The singer's first public appearance was at the age of eight.
 - Childrens' play is an important part of their lives.
 - They have appointed a new head teacher at my son's school.
 - He came back after a few day's journey.
 - They have delayed today's meeting because of nasty weather.
- A) 3, 4, 5 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 1, 3, 5
D) 2, 3, 5 E) 1, 2, 3
71. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.
- The party will be either at Mary's or at Jack's.
 - Both men and womens' rights must be equal.
 - Barbara's and her mother's hair is the same colour.
 - The Smith's and their neighbour's gardens are alike.
 - Everybody admired the soldier's heroic deed.
- A) 2, 3 B) 1, 4, 5 C) 1, 2, 4
D) 1, 3, 5 E) 2, 5
72. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.
- It's only ten minute's walk from here.
 - The Browns' and the Black's houses are in this street.
 - Those men's advice was useful.
 - Mr. Smith's son studies at the university.
 - The tourists found Baku's boulevard amazing.
- A) 2, 4 B) 2, 3, 5 C) 1, 3
D) 3, 4, 5 E) 1, 4
73. Choose the correct sentence with the noun in the Possessive Case.
- A) The Kennedy's house was the nicest in the region.
B) Childrens' and their parents' clothes were the same colour.
C) Jackline's and Mary's house were far from the city centre.
D) It is either Ben's or Tom's fault.
E) It cost me two month's salary to buy that refrigerator.
74. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.
- The womens' bags were the same colour.
 - The party was at the Brown's.
 - The umbrella was neither Ann's nor Jane's.
 - Yesterday we had dinner at Mike's.
 - She met her niece at the hairdresser's.
- A) 3, 4, 5 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 1, 4 E) 1, 3, 5
75. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.
- The children's rights are protected by the Convention.
 - Kate's often invited to such parties.
 - Mary's got a letter from her cousin.
 - I met my neighbour at the hairdresser's.
 - The Suns' rays can cause different diseases.
- A) 1, 5 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 4, 5
D) 2, 3, 5 E) 1, 4
76. Choose the sentences in the Possessive case.
- The women's proposals were discussed on the Committee.
 - My uncle's successful in his new job.
 - I hate going to the dentist's.
 - Mary's got a message from her companion.
 - The Earths' atmosphere must be protected by everybody.
- A) 2, 3, 4 B) 2, 4, 5 C) 1, 5
D) 1, 3 E) 1, 3, 5
77. Choose the correct variant.
They are going to the country in ...
- those men' cars
 - these man's cars
 - the Browns' car
 - the Brown's car
 - that men's cars
78. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Genitive Case.
- Mrs. Brown is Merlin's and Sharon's sister.
 - Melanie's walking in her orchard.
 - Tom's arrival was unexpected for us.
 - Fred's just gone to his neighbour's.
 - It's only a few minutes' walk from here.
- A) 2, 4 B) 3, 4, 5 C) 1, 3
D) 1, 2, 3 E) 2, 4, 5

79. Choose the correct variant.
- those scientist's inventions
 - these children's notebooks
 - those people's argument
 - these doctors' salaries
 - this representatives' opinion
- A) 3, 4, 5 B) 1, 5 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 1, 2
80. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Genitive Case.
- His father's sudden call surprised us.
 - Her brother's name's Alex.
 - Alice's got a new expensive car.
 - I was given a few weeks' holiday.
 - He's washing his car now.
- A) 2, 3, 5 B) 1, 3, 4 C) 1, 2, 4
D) 1, 3, 5 E) 2, 4, 5
81. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive case.
- His brother's returned after many year's departure.
 - As I had forgotten my notes at home, I had to ask for Mike's.
 - Pete's and Mary's mother is Italian.
 - Tom's perfectly learned today's traditions of our mass media.
- A) 1, 2, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3, 4
D) 2, 3 E) 1, 3
82. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive case.
- Miss Pat's come to the party to all the guests' great surprise.
 - Mr. Jacksons' new summer house is near the sea.
 - Sam and Molly's eyes are very alike and very attractive.
 - Our lifestyle's different from the Browns'.
- A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 2, 4
D) 1, 3, 4 E) 1, 4
83. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.
- Nick's bought some medicine at the chemist's.
 - My brother's left for Moscow to meet his fellow students.
 - Let's visit the newly-opened shop near the butcher's.
 - Norman's visit to Athens was quite unexpected.
 - My granny's knitting a scarf for me.
- A) 2, 3, 5 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 5
D) 2, 4, 5 E) 1, 3, 4
84. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.
- Let's answer our favourite teacher's message.
 - Mike's answer to your question wasn't clear.
 - Nick's left for Lisbon this morning.
 - My father's preparing a report in the study.
 - Ben's saying "mummy" surprised his parents.
- A) 3, 4 B) 1, 2, 5 C) 1, 3, 5
D) 2, 4 E) 2, 3, 5
85. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.
- Jane's answer to Nick's message disturbed him.
 - Jane's coming to the park with her friends.
 - We were surprised at Carol's arrival at the party so late.
 - Tom's going to leave the party with his friend.
 - Five days' trip made them relaxed.
- A) 1, 3, 5 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 4, 5
D) 2, 4 E) 2, 5
86. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Genitive case.
- A sudden phone call broke a minutes' silence.
 - Today's my friend's first day at university.
 - Ted and Molly's wedding ceremony will be held by the sea.
 - The policeman asked for Mr. Smiths' driving licence.
- A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 4 E) 3, 4
87. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.
- The man went into the chemist's shop.
 - Everything is good in its time.
 - Tears came into the man's eyes and ran down his cheeks.
 - At what time does Alice's train start?
 - The rain's spoilt all the crops.
- A) 1, 3, 4 B) 1, 3, 5 C) 2, 3, 5
D) 3, 4, 5 E) 1, 2, 4

88. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. The actor's popularity will guarantee the success of the film.
2. The film star's won popularity with young people.
3. Three quarters of the world's mail are in English.
4. The commander-in-chief's order was obeyed.
5. The commander's ordered the soldiers not to fire.

A) 3, 5 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 2, 3
D) 1, 2, 5 E) 1, 3, 4

89. Choose the correct sentences with the noun in the Possessive Case.

1. Mr. Taylor is Rose's and Sandra's father.
2. Mary was Thomas and Roger's mother.
3. Diana's arrival surprised everybody.
4. Mr. Brown's methods were advanced.
5. The teacher's complaining about her handwriting.

A) 2, 4, 5 B) 1, 2, 5 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 1, 2, 3 E) 3, 4, 5

Articles

1. Choose the correct variant.
... Nile is ... very beautiful river.
A) The, - B) -, the C) -, a
D) -, - E) The, a
2. Choose the correct variant.
... Danube River runs through ... Hungary.
A) A, the B) The, the C) The, -
D) -, - E) -, the
3. Choose the correct variant.
We visited ... nice village in ... Caucasus.
A) a, the B) -, the C) the, a
D) -, - E) the, -
4. Choose the correct variant.
... Pacific Ocean has ... different types of fish.
A) The, a B) The, - C) -, -
D) -, the E) -, a
5. Choose the correct variant.
There are ... beautiful cities in ... Italy.
A) a, - B) a, the C) the, the
D) -, the E) -, -
6. Choose the correct variant.
- What language do people speak in ...
 England?
- ... English.
A) -, - B) a, The C) -, The
D) an, - E) the, The
7. Choose the correct variant.
About 2/3 of all languages are from ... Asia
and ... Europe.
A) the, the B) an, the C) -, the
D) an, - E) -, -
8. Choose the correct variant.
Anna was born in ... Italy but she lives in ...
USA now.
A) an, the B) -, the C) -, -
D) the, - E) the, the
9. Choose the correct variant.
We went to ... France and stayed in ... Paris
for a few days.
A) the, - B) the, the C) a, -
D) -, - E) -, the
10. Choose the correct variant.
Jean is from ... Germany but he lives in ...
Canada at the moment.
A) a, the B) the, the C) -, a
D) -, - E) the, -
11. Choose the correct variant.
This is ... highest building in ... New York.
A) a, the B) the, - C) -, the
D) a, - E) the, the
12. Choose the correct variant.
... Toronto is ... large city.
A) The, the B) -, a C) The, a
D) A, the E) -, -
13. Choose the correct variant.
I saw ... elephant in ... Zoo.
A) an, - B) the, - C) an, the
D) a, the E) the, a
14. Choose the correct variant.
... Moon goes round ... Earth.
A) -, - B) The, an C) The, -
D) -, an E) The, the
15. Choose the correct variant.
... Nile is ... long African river.
A) The, - B) The, a C) -, a
D) -, the E) -, -
16. Choose the correct variant.
... Nile is ... longest river in Africa.
A) The, the B) -, - C) The, -
D) -, the E) The, a
17. Choose the correct variant.
Bill Gates is one of ... richest men in ... world.
A) a, the B) -, the C) the, the
D) a, - E) -, -
18. Choose the correct variant.
Sophie has always wanted to visit ... Rome on
... big ship.
A) the, a B) the, the C) -, a
D) -, - E) the, -
19. Choose the correct variant.
Nick crossed ... Black Sea by ... boat.
A) -, - B) the, the C) -, the
D) -, a E) the, -
20. Choose the correct variant.
They studied ... whole territory of ... Sahara
Desert.
A) -, - B) -, a C) the, a
D) the, the E) the, -
21. Choose the correct variant.
We spent our holiday on ... shore of ... Lake
Baykal.
A) the, a B) the, the C) the, -
D) -, the E) a, -
22. Choose the correct variant.
I spent ... year travelling around ... Europe.
A) the, a B) -, the C) a, -
D) -, - E) a, the

23. Choose the correct variant.
I think ... City is ... very beautiful part of London.
A) -, - B) -, the C) -, a
D) the, a E) the, -
24. Choose the correct variant.
... hotel where we stayed was near ... Thames.
A) -, the B) -, - C) The, the
D) A, - E) The, -
25. Choose the correct variant.
... happy couple went to ... UK on their honeymoon.
A) The, the B) -, - C) -, the
D) A, - E) The, -
26. Choose the correct variant.
... Mount Everest is ... highest mountain in the world.
A) -, - B) The, the C) -, the
D) A, - E) The, -
27. Choose the correct variant.
We went on holiday to ... Ireland and stayed in ... Dublin.
A) -, - B) the, the C) the, a
D) -, the E) the, -
28. Choose the correct variant.
Sweden and Finland share ... borders with ... Norway.
A) -, the B) the, the C) a, the
D) -, - E) a, -
29. Choose the correct variant.
... Australia is ... really enormous place.
A) The, the B) -, a C) -, -
D) The, a E) The, -
30. Choose the correct variant.
She went to ... United Kingdom to study ... English language.
A) -, an B) -, the C) the, an
D) the, the E) the, -
31. Choose the correct variant.
When spring comes, ... Japanese enjoy ... beautiful view of "sakura".
A) a, the B) the, the C) the, -
D) a, a E) a, -
32. Choose the correct variant.
... Pacific Ocean has suffered from ... nuclear pollution.
A) The, a B) -, the C) The, -
D) -, a E) -, -
33. Choose the correct variant.
Mark Twain who was ... best known American writer described the life on ... Mississippi.
A) -, the B) the, a C) the, the
- D) -, - E) a, -
34. Choose the correct variant.
If ... person wants to play ... guitar well, he has to practice it often.
A) the, - B) a, - C) a, the
D) -, - E) a, a
35. Choose the correct variant.
La Paz is ... very good place to play ... golf.
A) a, - B) a, the C) -, a
D) the, the E) -, -
36. Choose the correct variant.
Jane is planning to have ... nice party with his friends on ... Sunday.
A) -, - B) a, a C) a, -
D) the, the E) the, a
37. Choose the correct variant.
... Azerbaijani language belongs to ... Turkish group of languages.
A) -, the B) The, the C) -, -
D) -, a E) An, a
38. Choose the correct variant.
- Can you play ... piano?
- No, but I am good at playing ... chess.
A) the, - B) a, the C) -, the
D) -, - E) the, the
39. Choose the correct variant.
... great number of ... famous hotels require immediate payment.
A) -, a B) A, - C) The, a
D) A, a E) -, -
40. Choose the correct variant.
Buckingham Palace is the palace where ... Queen of ... England officially lives.
A) the, - B) -, an C) the, the
D) the, a E) -, -
41. Choose the correct variant.
He went on ... expensive holiday to ... Bahamas.
A) the, - B) a, the C) an, the
D) -, the E) -, -
42. Choose the correct variant.
... National Park was opened ... last week by the mayor.
A) The, the B) A, - C) A, a
D) -, - E) -, the
43. Choose the correct variant.
On ... thirty-first of December thousands of people gather in Times Square, ... New York, to celebrate the coming of the New Year.
A) the, - B) the, the C) -, the
D) -, - E) a, the

44. Choose the correct variant.
The capital city of ... Spain, Madrid, is to ... north of Seville.
A) -, - B) the, the C) the, -
D) -, the E) the, a
45. Choose the correct variant.
... Balearic Islands lie to ... south of Spain.
A) -, a B) The, a C) -, the
D) The, the E) The, -
46. Choose the correct variant.
... Alps are situated in ... Central Europe.
A) -, - B) An, the C) -, the
D) The, - E) The, the
47. Choose the correct variant.
... Baffin Island is a part of ... Canada.
A) The, the B) The, - C) -, -
D) A, - E) -, the
48. Choose the correct variant.
When life gives you ... hundred reasons to cry, show life that you have ... thousands of reasons to smile.
A) a, a B) the, the C) a, -
D) -, a E) -, -
49. Choose the correct variant.
She read ... last part of her new book ... last week.
A) a, the B) the, the C) a, -
D) the, - E) -, the
50. Choose the correct variant.
The brain takes longer to tell ... lie than to tell ... truth.
A) the, the B) a, - C) the, -
D) a, the E) the, a
51. Choose the correct variant.
Our ship crossed ... Atlantic in ... few days.
A) an, the B) the, a C) -, a
D) the, the E) an, -
52. Choose the correct variant.
A fool may throw ... stone into a well which ... hundred wise men cannot pull out.
A) the, - B) -, the C) a, -
D) the, the E) a, :
53. Choose the correct variant.
... most people keep pets. The cat is ... most favourite pet.
A) -, a B) -, - C) The, a
D) The, the E) -, the
54. Choose the correct variant.
... Internet started in 1969 in ... USA.
A) The, - B) An, the C) -, -
D) An, - E) The, the
55. Choose the correct variant.
There is ... information centre at ... airports.
A) an, the B) the, an C) -, the
D) a, the E) an, an
56. Choose the correct variant.
French is ... language of ... France and some other countries.
A) the, the B) the, - C) -, the
D) -, - E) a, the
57. Choose the correct variant.
- Excuse me, is there ... petrol station near here?
- Go straight on and it's on ... left.
A) the, a B) the, - C) -, the
D) a, the E) a, a
58. Choose the correct variant.
This is ... Lake Karabia and ... thousands of animals live here.
A) -, a B) the, a C) the, the
D) -, - E) the, -
59. Choose the correct variant.
... Golden Gate Bridge connects San Francisco Bay and ... Pacific.
A) -, the B) A, the C) -, -
D) -, a E) A, -
60. Choose the correct variant.
He started his career in show business by playing ... violin but he was also good at playing ... football.
A) -, the B) the, - C) a, the
D) -, - E) the, the
61. Choose the correct variant.
He visited ... coast of ... Central Australia in 1499.
A) -, a B) -, the C) the, the
D) -, - E) the, -
62. Choose the correct variant.
He who permits himself to tell ... lie once, finds it easier to do it ... second time.
A) -, the B) a, the C) the, the
D) -, a E) the, -
63. Choose the correct variant.
What's the longest river in ... world? Is it ... Amazon or ... Nile?
A) the, the, the B) the, an, a C) the, -, -
D) -, -, the E) -, the, the
64. Choose the correct variant.
Mark loves islands. He has been to ... Cuba, ... Bahamas, and ... Philippines.
A) -, the, the B) the, the, the C) the, -, -
D) -, -, the E) -, -, -

65. Choose the correct variant.
Every year ... Smiths go camping in ...
Yellowstone National Park.
A) the, the B) the, - C) the, a
D) -, the E) -, -
66. Choose the correct variant.
... DVD you lent me was ... very good.
A) The, a B) The, the C) A, -
D) A, a E) The, -
67. Choose the correct variant.
I visited ... United States of America ... last
year.
A) the, a B) the, the C) a, the
D) the, - E) -, -
68. Choose the correct variant.
... red bike I bought is broken. I want to buy
... new one.
A) -, - B) The, - C) -, the
D) A, the E) The, a
69. Choose the correct variant.
I want to play ... baseball. But I don't have ...
time.
A) -, the B) the, a C) the, the
D) a, the E) -, -
70. Choose the correct variant.
I lived in ... Germany for a year and I found
... Germans very punctual.
A) a, the B) the, the C) a, -
D) the, - E) -, the
71. Choose the correct variant.
There is ... bike in ... park. Whose bike is it?
A) the, a B) a, a C) the, the
D) a, the E) -, the
72. Choose the correct variant.
This is ... best Mexican restaurant in ...
country.
A) the, a B) the, the C) a, -
D) -, the E) the, -
73. Choose the correct variant.
He is ... real American hero. ... Americans love
him.
A) a, The B) the, An C) the, A
D) -, The E) -, -
74. Choose the correct variant.
... Kobe Bryant is ... basketball player.
A) -, - B) The, the C) A, the
D) -, a E) -, the
75. Choose the correct variant.
Helen is not from ... France but she speaks ...
French fluently.
A) -, the B) -, - C) -, a
D) a, the E) the, the
76. Choose the correct variant.
The weather is ... important topic of
conversation for ... English.
A) the, - B) a, the C) an, -
D) -, an E) an, the
77. Choose the correct variant.
The proverb says: "... best mirror is ... old
friend."
A) -, an B) The, a C) The, an
D) -, the E) The, -
78. Choose the correct variant.
... sun is only ... small object in the galaxy.
A) The, a B) The, - C) -, the
D) -, a E) A, -
79. Choose the correct variant.
... English language has borrowed ... words
from many other languages.
A) -, the B) The, a C) -, -
D) The, - E) -, a
80. Choose the correct variant.
... Mississippi is one of the ... biggest rivers in
... world.
A) -, the, the B) The, the, -
C) The, the, the D) -, -, the E) The, -, -
81. Choose the correct variant.
... breakfast is ... important meal of ... day.
A) -, an, the B) -, a, the C) The, an, -
D) The, -, a E) A, a, the
82. Choose the correct variant.
Columbus was one of ... first people to cross
... Atlantic Ocean.
A) -, an B) the, - C) -, the
D) the, the E) the, an
83. Choose the correct variant.
Neil Armstrong was the man who made ...
first footprint on ... Moon.
A) the, the B) the, - C) a, -
D) -, the E) a, the
84. Choose the correct variant.
It's a long way by ... train to ... south of
France.
A) -, - B) the, the C) -, the
D) a, the E) a, -
85. Choose the correct variant.
... Russia, ... China, ... United States and ...
Canada are the biggest countries in the world.
A) -, -, the, -
B) The, the, the, the
C) -, -, the, the
D) The, the, -, -
E) The, the, -, the

86. Choose the correct variant.
The report on ... geology of ... Sahara Desert was interesting.
A) -, - B) the - C) the, the
D) a, the E) a, -
87. Choose the correct variant.
Stella works for ... group to help ... disabled.
A) -, the B) a, - C) -, a
D) a, the E) -, -
88. Choose the correct variant.
Alaska is ... biggest state in ... United States of America.
A) -, the B) a, the C) the, the
D) the, - E) a, -
89. Choose the correct variant.
... south of Turkey is hotter than ... north.
A) -, - B) The, the C) The, -
D) -, the E) The, a
90. Choose the correct variant.
He has visited ... most countries in ... Europe.
A) The, a B) -, the C) The, -
D) The, the E) -, -
91. Choose the correct variant.
... name of the sea between Africa and Europe is ... Mediterranean Sea.
A) The, a B) -, - C) The, -
D) -, the E) The, the
92. Choose the correct variant.
Jack is ... honest man. He always tells ... truth. You can fully trust him.
A) -, the B) a, the C) an, -
D) an, the E) the, a
93. Choose the correct variant.
... capital of ... United States, Washington D.C., is not located in any state.
A) The, a B) -, - C) The, -
D) A, the E) The, the
94. Choose the correct variant.
In ... 18th century ... New York was smaller than ... Philadelphia and Boston.
A) -, -, - B) -, the, the C) -, the, -
D) the, the, the E) the, -, -
95. Choose the correct variant.
... Scotland is a country in ... United Kingdom to ... north of England.
A) -, the, the B) -, -, the
C) The, the, the D) -, a, - E) The, -, the
96. Choose the correct variant.
... United Kingdom is ... very small compared with many other countries in ... world.
A) The, a, - B) The, -, the C) -, -, the
D) -, the, the E) The, the, the
97. Choose the correct variant.
... US is washed by ... Pacific Ocean in the west and by ... Atlantic ocean in the east.
A) The, -, the B) -, the, the
C) The, the, the D) -, the, an E) -, the, -
98. Choose the correct variant.
You can see ... millions of stars in ... sky at ... night.
A) -, the, - B) the, the, -
C) a, the, the D) the, the, the
E) the, the, a
99. Choose the correct variant.
Mr. Smith is considered one of ... richest men in ... Great Britain.
A) a, the B) the, the C) the, -
D) -, the E) -, -
100. Choose the correct variant.
... Irish sea separates ... Great Britain from ... Northern Ireland.
A) -, the, - B) The, the, -
C) -, the, the D) The, the, the
E) The, -, -
101. Choose the correct variant.
Everyone in ... UK speaks ... English but they all speak it differently.
A) -, an B) the, the C) -, the
D) -, - E) the, -
102. Choose the correct variant.
... students of our group are going to study ... German ... next term.
A) The, the, - B) The, the, the
C) The, -, - D) -, -, the E) The, -, the
103. Choose the correct variant.
While Andrew was playing ... volleyball on the beach, his little daughter was building ... sand castle.
A) the, the B) the, a C) a, a
D) -, a E) the, -
104. Choose the correct variant.
... first Flashmobs were created in ... Manhattan in 2003.
A) A, the B) A, - C) The, the
D) The, - E) -, -
105. Choose the correct variant.
We've heard ... stories about ... English and ... Portuguese.
A) -, the, the B) the, the, - C) a, -, -
D) the, an, the E) -, an, the
106. Choose the correct variant.
He is going to tell us ... story about ... Englishman and ... Frenchman.
A) a, an, a B) -, the, the C) a, -, -
D) -, the, a E) a, a, a

107. Choose the correct variant.
... Azores are ... group of islands in ... Atlantic.
A) The, a, - B) -, -, the C) -, the, -
D) The, -, - E) The, a, the
108. Choose the correct variant.
Climate is ... weather that ... certain place has over ... long period of time.
A) the, a, a B) the, the, - C) a, a, a
D) the, -, the E) -, -, a
109. Choose the correct variant.
... most of ... world's population is suffering from ... poverty.
A) The, -, a B) The, the, - C) The, the, a
D) -, the, - E) -, -, -
110. Choose the correct variant.
... baseball is ... national game of ... USA.
A) The, a, the B) -, a, the C) A, the, the
D) A, a, - E) -, a, -
111. Choose the correct variant.
... jeans were originally ... uniform of ... working man.
A) -, an, - B) The, -, - C) -, an, the
D) The, an, a E) -, a, a
112. Choose the correct variant.
... coin is ... piece of money made of ... metal.
A) -, a, the B) A, a, a C) The, -, a
D) A, a, - E) A, -, -
113. Choose the correct variant.
... scientist published ... interesting article in a scientific journal ... last week.
A) -, -, - B) -, the, the C) The, the, the
D) A, a, the E) The, an, -
114. Choose the correct variant.
... snow is ... ice crystal falling from ... sky.
A) The, the, - B) The, an, - C) -, -, the
D) -, an, the E) -, a, the
115. Choose the correct variant.
... Baikal is ... source of beauty and power for ... Russians.
A) -, a, - B) The, a, the C) The, -, -
D) -, an, - E) The, -, a
116. Choose the correct variant.
... flood did a lot of damage to ... monuments of ... city.
A) The, the, the B) -, a, the
C) The, a, the D) A, the, - E) The, -, -
117. Choose the correct variant.
Happiness is often ... product of ... honesty and ... hard work.
A) the, -, - B) a, a, the C) -, the, the
D) the, -, a E) -, an, -
118. Choose the correct variant.
... Lake Baikal known as ... Pearl of Siberia is ... home of some resorts.
A) -, a, - B) The, the, the C) -, the, the
D) -, -, - E) -, -, the
119. Choose the correct variant.
... Babadagh is ... fourth highest peak in ... Caucasus.
A) The, a, the B) The, the, the
C) -, the, - D) The, -, - E) -, the, the
120. Choose the correct variant.
There is ... bottle of ... orange juice on ... table.
A) the, an, - B) a, an, the C) -, -, the
D) the, the, a E) a, -, the
121. Choose the correct variant.
There is ... jar of ... apple jam on ... shelf.
A) a, -, the B) a, an, the C) -, -, the
D) the, the, a E) the, an, -
122. Choose the correct variant.
The Government of ... Azerbaijan always encourages ... development of ... Azerbaijani language.
A) -, the, - B) -, the, the
C) the, the, the D) the, a, - E) -, -, -
123. Choose the correct variant.
In ... Europe people speak more ... German than ... English.
A) the, -, - B) the, the, the C) -, -, -
D) the, -, the E) -, the, the
124. Choose the correct variant.
... English is ... richest among ... world languages.
A) -, the, the B) -, -, the C) -, a, -
D) The, the, the E) The, -, a
125. Choose the correct variant.
... Azerbaijanis are ... most hospitable people in ... world.
A) The, the, the B) A, the, the
C) -, the, - D) -, -, - E) The, the, -
126. Choose the correct variant.
- How have you improved your ... English?
- We speak only ... English at ... lesson.
A) the, the, - B) -, the, the
C) the, the, the D) an, -, - E) -, -, the
127. Choose the correct variant.
- Which is ... longest river in ... world?
- ... Nile.
A) a, the, The B) the, the, The
C) -, -, The D) a, -, A E) the, the, -
128. Choose the correct variant.
... Everest is ... peak in ... Himalayas.
A) The, the, the B) -, a, the C) -, -, the
D) -, -, - E) The, the, -

129. Choose the correct variant.
The USA is ... third popular country and its ... capital is ... Washington.
 A) -, -, the B) the, the, the C) -, the, the
 D) the, -, - E) the, the, -
130. Choose the correct variant.
... Australia is ... sovereign country and its capital is ... Canberra.
 A) -, a, - B) The, the, the C) An, -, -
 D) -, the, the E) The, a, -
131. Choose the correct variant.
... Papuan language consists of 11 letters. It is ... language which has ... smallest alphabet.
 A) A, the, the B) The, the, the
 C) -, the, the D) A, -, - E) The, the, -
132. Choose the correct variant.
... Thailand is ... place where you can find ... smallest creatures of the world.
 A) -, -, - B) A, the, the C) -, a, the
 D) A, -, the E) The, the, -
133. Choose the correct variant.
... Turkey is one of ... most visited countries in ... Europe.
 A) A, -, - B) The, the, the C) -, -, the
 D) -, the, - E) The, the, -
134. Choose the correct variant.
We saw ... clothes shop in ... centre of ... city.
 A) a, -, - B) -, the, - C) -, -, the
 D) a, the, the E) the, the, -
135. Choose the correct variant.
... Browns came to ... Baku from ... United States of America.
 A) -, the, - B) A, the, the C) The, -, the
 D) -, -, the E) The, -, -
136. Choose the correct variant.
... USA and ... Canada are in ... America.
 A) -, the, - B) A, the, the C) The, -, -
 D) The, -, the E) The, the, -
137. Choose the correct variant.
... Spanish is spoken in ... most cities of ... Latin America.
 A) -, -, - B) -, the, the C) The, -, the
 D) -, -, the E) The, the, -
138. Choose the correct variant.
... English is mostly spoken in ... England and ... USA.
 A) -, the, the B) -, -, the C) The, -, the
 D) The, the, - E) -, -, -
139. Choose the correct variant.
... young singer presented to ... audience ... records of his hits.
 A) The, -, a B) -, the, the
 C) The, -, - D) The, the, the E) -, the, -
140. Choose the correct variant.
The Duchess of York opened ... new hospital in ... center of ... London.
 A) the, the, the B) a, the, - C) -, the, the
 D) a, -, - E) -, -, -
141. Choose the correct variant.
Of all the countries on ... continent of ... North America, Philip has only visited ... Canada.
 A) -, the, the B) the, the, the C) a, the, -
 D) -, the, - E) the, -, -
142. Choose the correct variant.
... universities of Oxford and Cambridge are two of ... most famous universities in ... Europe.
 A) The, the, the B) The, -, - C) -, -, -
 D) The, the, - E) The, -, the
143. Choose the correct variant.
There has always been a conflict between ... generations. ... young want change, but ... old are against it.
 A) -, The, an B) the, The, an C) -, -, -
 D) the, -, - E) -, The, the
144. Choose the correct variant.
... Rocky Mountains are in ... western part of ... United States.
 A) The, the, the B) The, -, the
 C) -, the, - D) -, -, the
 E) The, the, -
145. Choose the correct variant.
... oil is ... main wealth of ... Azerbaijan.
 A) An, the, - B) The, -, - C) The, a, the
 D) -, the, the E) -, the, -
146. Choose the correct variant.
... rain is ... drop of water falling from ... sky.
 A) The, -, the B) -, a, the C) -, -, the
 D) The, -, - E) -, the, a
147. Choose the correct variant.
... British love drinking ... tea with ... milk.
 A) A, a, - B) -, a, a C) -, the, the
 D) The, -, a E) The, -, -
148. Choose the correct variant.
... fastest way of getting to ... England is by ... plane.
 A) The, the, the B) The, -, - C) -, -, -
 D) A, -, a E) The, -, a

149. Choose the correct variant.

... *Lake Baikal* is ... *deepest lake on ... Earth*.

- A) The, the, the B) A, the, -
C) -, the, the D) The, a, - E) -, a, an

150. Choose the correct variant.

... *Niagara river* serves as an international border between ... *USA and ... Canada*.

- A) The, the, the B) The, the, -
C) -, -, the D) -, -, - E) A, the, -

151. Choose the correct variant.

Big Ben, ... *symbol of London* is ... *heaviest clock in ... world*.

- A) a, the, - B) the, the, the
C) -, the, the D) the, -, the E) a, -, -

152. Choose the correct variant.

... *Constitution of Independent Azerbaijan* confirms ... *Azerbaijani language* as ... *state language of the country*.

- A) -, the, a B) -, the, - C) -, an, the
D) The, -, the E) The, the, the

153. Choose the correct variant.

... *hospitality of ... Azerbaijanis* is well-known in ... *world*.

- A) The, -, a B) A, the, the
C) The the, the D) A, -, the E) The, -, -

154. Choose the correct variant.

... *government* always help ... *homeless and ... poor*.

- A) The, a, - B) -, the, - C) -, -, a
D) The, the, the E) The, a, a

155. Choose the correct variant.

The Tower of London is ... *historic castle* located on ... *north bank of ... Thames* in *London*.

- A) the, -, the B) the, the, - C) a, the, the
D) a, -, the E) a, -, -

Pronouns

Personal Pronouns. Possessive Pronouns.

Reflexive Pronouns.

Demonstrative Pronouns

1. Choose the correct variant.

The company exploited the land for ... minerals.

- A) it's B) their C) its
D) theirs E) hers

2. Choose the correct pronoun.

Westminster Abbey is famous for ... architecture.

- A) his B) it's C) its D) their E) itself

3. Choose the correct pronoun.

His daughter's pictures were the best.

- A) Their B) His C) Her
D) Hers E) Theirs

4. Choose the correct pronoun.

Her son's marks are usually good.

- A) Theirs B) Her C) Their
D) His E) Hers

5. Choose the correct variant.

It was ... fault, not ...

- A) hers, his B) his, their C) our, your
D) hers, her E) my, yours

6. Choose the correct variant.

... suggestion was better than ...

- A) Your, mine B) Yours, my
C) My, your D) Yours, mine
E) Mine, his

7. Choose the correct pronoun.

This region is famous for ... beautiful lakes.

- A) it's B) hers C) its
D) ours E) theirs

8. Choose the correct variant.

The police have found the thief.

- A) He, him B) They, them C) They, his
D) He, them E) They, him

9. Choose the correct pronouns.

Both Helen and Susan are going to Julia's birthday party.

- A) Their, her B) They, her C) She, hers
D) Their, hers E) They, hers

10. Choose the correct pronouns.

Both Jean and Sue were invited to Carol's place.

- A) She, hers B) They, her C) They, hers
D) Their, her E) Their, hers

11. Choose the correct variant.

Look after ... , Mike.

- A) yourself B) herself C) themselves
D) their E) your

12. Choose the correct pronoun.

Are these scissors ... ?

- A) their B) your C) my
D) our E) yours

13. Choose the correct pronoun.

Are these blue jeans ... ?

- A) your B) yours C) my
D) our E) their

14. Choose the correct variant.

Don't interrupt ... speech.

1. his 2. my 3. her
4. hers 5. ours
A) 2, 4 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 2, 5 E) 1, 5

15. Choose the correct pronouns.

Is that ... ticket or ... ?

- A) his, her B) my, your C) my, yours
D) your, her E) his, my

16. Choose the correct pronoun.

Our teacher wants ... to read all these English books.

- A) I B) our C) us D) we E) they

17. Choose the correct pronoun.

He defended ... bravely in the fight.

- A) himself B) myself C) herself
D) themselves E) yourselves

18. Choose the correct pronoun.

She wrote the composition ...

- A) yourselves B) herself C) himself
D) yourself E) itself

19. Choose the correct pronoun.

We clean our classroom ...

- A) themselves B) myself C) himself
D) ourselves E) herself

20. Choose the correct pronoun.

You have told me your impressions, now I'll tell you ...

- A) our B) her C) my D) its E) mine

21. Choose the correct pronoun.

Let ... stay at home. He is quite ill.

- A) she B) he C) him D) our E) her

22. Choose the correct pronoun.

Did they plant all these trees ... ?

- A) themselves B) ourselves C) myself
D) himself E) herself

Pronouns

23. Choose the correct pronoun.
My sister is too small and I look after ...
A) him B) me C) her D) our E) them
24. Choose the correct pronoun.
Father wants ... to learn English well.
A) they B) my C) me D) he E) his
25. Choose the correct pronoun.
That house over there is ...
A) theirs B) my C) their
D) her E) our
26. Choose the correct pronoun.
The boys told me the news ...
A) ourselves B) himself C) herself
D) themselves E) yourselves
27. Choose the correct pronoun.
Try to do it ...
A) yourself B) myself C) himself
D) herself E) ourselves
28. Choose the correct pronouns.
This black car is ..., but not ...
A) ours, theirs B) my, his C) our, hers
D) your, hers E) his, her
29. Choose the correct pronouns.
... hair is as dark as ...
A) My, her B) His, her C) My, hers
D) Hers, mine E) Her, my
30. Choose the correct pronouns.
... nerves are as calm as ...
A) Mine, your B) My, your C) My, yours
D) Hers, my E) Mine, her
31. Choose the correct pronoun.
... exercises are difficult.
A) Theirs B) This C) That
D) Ours E) These
32. Choose the correct pronouns.
She took ... umbrella and gave back ...
A) me, her B) her, my C) her, mine
D) mine, hers E) hers, mine
33. Choose the correct pronouns.
Does your son always do ... homework ... ?
A) his, yourself B) its, himself
C) my, herself D) her, itself
E) his, himself
34. Choose the correct pronouns.
... room is larger than ...
A) His, her B) Yours, his
C) Our, theirs D) Mine, his E) Our, your
35. Choose the correct pronoun.
Our friends are in the classroom. Let's go there and tell ... about our plans.
A) him B) them C) their D) us E) her
36. Choose the correct pronoun.
I don't like dogs. I'm afraid of ...
A) their B) it C) they D) its E) them
37. Choose the correct pronoun.
John looked at ... in the mirror.
A) myself B) himself C) ourselves
D) yourself E) themselves
38. Choose the correct pronoun.
What a nice dress! Kate has made it ...
A) yourself B) myself C) herself
D) ourselves E) himself
39. Choose the correct pronoun.
These are my first impressions. What are ...?
A) mine B) their C) your
D) yours E) our
40. Choose the correct pronouns.
They don't want to see ... drawings, they want to see ...
A) yours, ours B) your, your C) my, your
D) your, my E) your, mine
41. Choose the correct pronouns.
... farm is as rich as ...
A) Our, theirs B) Our, their
C) Ours, theirs D) Theirs, our
E) Theirs, ours
42. Choose the correct pronouns.
She has left ... book at home. Can she take ... ?
A) hers, it B) her, yours C) her, your
D) his, your E) her, their
43. Choose the correct pronouns.
... ties are not so good as ...
A) Your, her B) My, his C) My, her
D) Yours, mine E) Mine, his
44. Choose the correct pronouns.
Neither the teacher nor the students expected you to make such important decisions ...
1. yourself 2. herself
3. ourselves 4. himself 5. yourselves
A) 3, 5 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 3, 4
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 1, 5
45. Choose the correct variant.
Whose house is this, Mr. Simpson's or your aunt's?
A) his, hers B) his, yours
C) theirs, yours D) him, her
E) theirs, ours
46. Choose the correct variant.
Alice often asks Bob to help her children.
A) him, they B) he, they C) him, theirs
D) he, them E) him, them

Pronouns

47. Choose the correct variant.
Jane asked the waitress for the bill.
A) him, it B) her, it C) them, it's
D) her, its E) them, it
48. Choose the correct variant.
David asked the waiter to bring juice.
A) them, it's B) her, it C) him, it
D) him, its E) them, it
49. Choose the correct variant.
If you don't buy ... trousers, I'll buy ...
A) those, they B) this, them C) these, it
D) these, them E) these, they
50. Choose the correct variant.
I don't need ... scissors, you may take ...
A) that, them B) those, they C) those, it
D) these, it E) these, them
51. Choose the correct variant.
St. James's Park is famous for ... collection of water-birds.
A) his B) itself C) its D) it's E) their
52. Choose the correct variant.
Don't leave ... scissors on the table, ... are very sharp.
A) this, they B) those, they C) these, it
D) that, those E) those, it
53. Choose the correct variant.
- *Why don't you want to buy ... trousers?*
- *I don't find ... fashionable.*
A) that, it B) these, it C) this, them
D) these, them E) those, it
54. Choose the correct variant.
Baku is the capital of Azerbaijan and ... political and cultural centre.
A) hers B) its C) theirs
D) ours E) it's
55. Choose the correct variant.
The quests raised their glasses and wished him good luck.
A) They, them B) They, it C) He, they
D) They, its E) He, them
56. Choose the correct pronouns.
Are ... Ben's scissors or ... ?
A) those, my B) they, your
C) these, yours D) this, yours
E) that, mine
57. Choose the correct pronouns.
Are ... Jane's gloves or ... ?
A) they, your B) these, my
C) those, your D) that, yours
E) they, mine
58. Choose the correct variant.
Are ... Simon's or ... spectacles?
1. they, your 2. they, mine
3. those, your 4. this, mine
5. this, his
A) 1, 3 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 2, 3, 5
D) 3, 4 E) 2, 4, 5
59. Choose the correct variant.
Are ... Molly's glasses or ... ?
1. those, yours 2. these, your
3. they, my 4. they, mine
5. this, his
A) 3, 4, 5 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 2, 3
D) 1, 4 E) 2, 4, 5
60. Choose the correct variant.
The bird spread ... wings and flew away.
A) it's B) its C) it D) their E) theirs
61. Choose the correct variant.
Jane expected ... to invite her to ... house.
1. us, our
2. her, ours
3. me, my
4. me, mine
5. them, their
A) 1, 3, 5 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 2, 3
D) 2, 4 E) 1, 4, 5
62. Choose the correct variant.
Kevin wanted ... to come to ... place.
1. us, his
2. they, their
3. them, his
4. us, theirs
5. her, his
A) 1, 2, 3 B) 1, 3, 5 C) 2, 3
D) 2, 4, 5 E) 1, 4
63. Choose the correct variant.
... a beautiful plant. ... leaves are unusually big.
A) Its, Its B) It's, Its C) Its, It's
D) It's, It E) It's, It's
64. Choose the correct pronouns.
Are ... Brian's clothes or ... ?
A) that, mine B) they, your
C) these, my D) this, yours
E) those, yours
65. Choose the correct variant.
Have you hurt ... ?
1. your 2. you
3. yourself 4. yourselves
A) 1, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 4

66. Choose the correct variant.
Have you done the housework ... ?
1. your 2. you
3. yourself 4. yourselves
A) 1, 2, 3 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 2, 4
67. Choose the correct variant.
She liked not only the dress ... but also ... colour.
A) itself, their B) itself, it C) herself, it
D) herself, her E) itself, its
68. Choose the correct pronouns.
To be successful in life, ... must believe in ...
1. you, yourself
2. she, yourself
3. he, himself
4. you, yourselves
5. they, ourselves
A) 2, 4, 5 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 1, 4, 5
D) 1, 3, 4 E) 2, 3, 5
69. Choose the correct pronouns.
To be really healthy, ... must look after ... well.
1. you, yourself 2. she, herself
3. he, themselves 4. we, ourselves
5. they, himself
A) 2, 3, 5 B) 3, 4, 5 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 1, 4, 5 E) 1, 2, 4
70. Choose the correct variant.
- *Whose books are ... ?*
- *... are the teacher's.*
A) they, That B) that, They
C) this, These D) they, They
E) that, That
71. Choose the correct variant.
Do your job ... , Joseph.
A) yourself B) himself C) themselves
D) herself E) your
72. Choose the correct pronouns.
- *He is wearing jeans. Do you like ...*
- *Yes, I do. ... look nice.*
A) them, Its B) them, It C) it, They
D) them, They E) they, They
73. Choose the correct pronoun.
The book is very interesting. I want to read ...
A) it's B) them C) my D) it E) its
74. Choose the correct pronouns.
Mary, try to do ... homework ...
A) yours, yourselves B) my, herself
C) your, yourselves D) hers, herself
E) your, yourself
75. Choose the correct pronouns.
The boy pushed ... cap to the back of ... head and smiled.
A) he, his B) your, mine C) her, him
D) his, his E) their, his
76. Choose the correct pronoun.
- *Can you make coffee for me?*
- *Why don't you make it ...*
A) yourself B) themselves C) himself
D) herself E) ourselves
77. Choose the correct pronoun.
Pupils, you must do your homework ...
A) themselves B) yourself C) ourselves
D) yourselves E) himself
78. Choose the correct pronoun.
Who is ... pretty girl standing over there?
A) those B) this C) these
D) that E) hers
79. Choose the correct pronouns.
This is ... dictionary but that is ...
A) mine, his B) my, yours C) his, her
D) my, our E) her, our
80. Choose the correct pronouns.
We had a test too, but ... was easier than ...
A) yours, ours B) her, mine C) your, our
D) his, my E) their, ours
81. Choose the correct pronouns.
Instead of asking ... to stay Mr. Smith ordered ... to leave the room.
A) him, him B) his, he C) him, their
D) him, she E) her, she
82. Choose the correct pronouns.
I cannot tell which book is ... and which is ...
A) yours, her B) your, mine
C) yours, his D) your, hers
E) mine, their
83. Choose the correct pronouns.
... books are mine but ... are theirs.
A) Those, that B) These, those
C) This, those D) That, this
E) This, that
84. Choose the correct pronouns.
Tom asked Mary to call ... when ... comes back.
A) they, he B) she, he C) he, she
D) him, she E) his, they
85. Choose the correct pronouns.
I have found a hat, but this is not ... sister's hat, ... is red.
A) hers, hers B) her, her C) his, her
D) her, my E) my, hers

86. Choose the correct pronouns.
Mary often asks Tom to help the children.
A) him, their B) he, they C) him, them
D) he, their E) him, they
87. Choose the correct variant.
She always gives me a lot of good advice and I follow ...
A) they B) them C) its D) their E) it
88. Choose the correct pronouns.
Tom has interesting books. ... want to read ... very much.
A) I, they B) We, they C) I, it
D) I, them E) We, it
89. Choose the correct variant.
1. She is very interested in Brazil and its history.
2. I knew it was a giraffe because of its long neck.
3. The firm has decided to change it's name.
4. The dog ate it's food.
5. The city was popular for it's history.
A) 1, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 4, 5
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 4, 5
90. Choose the correct variant.
1. It's my birthday today.
2. Great Britain is famous for its textile industry.
3. The cat hurt it's legs.
4. The tree was beautiful with it's flowers.
5. London is famous for it's sights.
A) 3, 4, 5 B) 1, 3, 5 C) 2, 4
D) 2, 3 E) 1, 2
91. Choose the correct variant.
If you consider... advice to be useful, you deceive ...
A) this, yourself B) that, herself
C) these, yourselves D) those, yourself
E) this, himself
92. Choose the correct variant.
... archaeologists' expedition will be delayed, will ... ?
A) These, they B) These, it C) This, they
D) That, it E) Those, they
93. Choose the correct variant.
... geologists' research will soon be discussed, won't ... ?
A) That, it B) These, they C) This, they
D) Those, it E) Those, they
94. Choose the correct variant.
I liked not only the country ... but also ... people.
A) itself, its B) myself, it's
C) myself, theirs D) itself, it's
E) himself, their
95. Choose the correct variant.
We admired not only the film ... but also ... music.
A) themselves, hers B) ourselves, it's
C) itself, it's D) itself, its
E) ourselves, her
96. Choose the correct variant.
Let ... leave ... room.
A) they, our B) he, his C) they, that
D) them, this E) them, theirs
97. Choose the correct variant.
Let ... read ... guidebook.
A) them, theirs B) they, that
C) her, theirs D) she, her
E) them, this
98. Choose the correct pronouns.
I've ironed the trousers. Do you want me to bring ... or will you take ... ?
A) yours, it, yourself
B) yours, them, yourself
C) yours, it, yourselves
D) your, them, ourselves
E) your, them, themselves
99. Choose the correct pronouns.
I've washed the clothes. Do you want me to iron ... or will you iron ... ?
A) yours, it, yourself
B) yours, them, yourself
C) yours, it, yourselves
D) your, them, himself
E) your, them, themselves
100. Choose the correct variant.
James, if you suppose ... information to be useless, try to find out something ...
A) that, himself B) these, yourselves
C) this, yourself D) this, himself
E) those, yourself
101. Choose the correct variant.
... a tall modern building, ... architecture is so original.
A) It's, its B) It's, it's C) Its, its
D) Its, it's E) Its, it
102. Choose the correct variant.
... a fresh beautiful rose. ... smell is so pleasant.
A) Its, Its B) It is, It's C) It's, Its
D) Its, It is E) Its, It
103. Choose the correct pronouns.
The style of those shoes belonged to Steven Watson.
A) They, him B) They, his C) It, him
D) It, their E) Their, them

104. Choose the correct pronouns.

The design of these dresses belonged to a famous designer.

- A) It, him B) They, his C) They, her
D) It, hers E) Their, them

105. Choose the correct variant.

We liked not only the village ... but also ... landscape.

- A) ourselves, it B) itself, it C) myself, it
D) himself, his E) itself, its

106. Choose the correct variant.

... very difficult to live in a foreign country if you don't know ... language.

- A) It's, it's B) Its, its C) Its, it's
D) It's, its E) It's, it

107. Choose the correct variant.

I love Nature and try to protect ... , I think ... my duty.

- A) its, it's B) its, its C) it, it's
D) it's, it's E) it, it

108. Choose the correct variant.

... a nice poem. ... author is unknown.

- A) Its, It's B) It's, It's C) Its, Its
D) It's, It E) It's, Its

109. Choose the correct variant.

Where did you buy ... jeans and how much did you pay for ... ?

- A) this, them B) these, it C) these, them
D) that, it E) those, they

110. Choose the correct variant.

- How much time did you spend to get ... information?

- My friend got ... for me.

- A) those, it B) that, them
C) this, them D) these, them E) this, it

111. Choose the correct variant.

Boys, you are innocent, ... have no right to accuse ...

- A) they, themselves B) you, yourself
C) we, themselves D) you, yourselves
E) they, ourselves

112. Choose the correct variant.

It's not your fault, ... don't have to blame ...

- A) you, yourselves B) they, himself
C) we, yourself D) you, themselves
E) we, themselves

113. Choose the correct variant.

... woman's sons became the winners, didn't ... ?

- A) This, them B) Those, they C) That, it
D) This, they E) These, they

114. Choose the correct variant.

... man's colleges got a diploma, didn't ... ?

- A) That, it B) Those, he C) This, they
D) This, he E) These, they

115. Choose the correct pronouns.

... is our house and ... building over there is our school.

- A) This, that B) These, those
C) This, these D) That, this
E) This, those

116. Choose the correct pronouns.

My mother returned the suitcase to the Jacksons. It was their suitcase.

- A) they, their B) them, theirs
C) theirs, they D) they, theirs
E) them, their

117. Choose the correct pronouns.

Whose car are we going in, Mr. Walker's or your aunt's?

- A) his, hers B) his, her C) theirs, yours
D) him, hers E) theirs, ours

118. Choose the correct pronouns.

The police are looking for the robber.

- A) he, his B) they, them C) they, his
D) they, him E) he, him

119. Choose the correct pronouns.

It was in 1810. In ... days there were no railways in ... country.

- A) those, ours B) these, our
C) these, their D) this, our E) those, our

120. Choose the correct pronouns.

Tell Tom not to lose ... ticket, don't lose ... either.

- A) my, your B) him, her C) our, my
D) him, his E) his, yours

121. Choose the correct pronouns.

... asks if ... house over there is ...

- A) She, these, theirs B) She, that, mine
C) He, that, her D) He, those, him
E) She, this, her

122. Choose the correct pronouns.

... looked for ... friend but couldn't find ... anywhere.

- A) I, my, him B) She, hers, her
C) I, my, he D) He, his, he
E) We, our, she

123. Choose the correct pronouns.

... pen is bad, ... pen is good. You may take ... if you want.

- A) His, her, its B) Your, my, mine
C) My, your, your D) Ours, yours, their
E) My, theirs, hers

124. Choose the correct pronouns.

Let ... who are afraid of difficulties stay with ...

- A) those, me B) him, he C) they, me
D) she, us E) those, they

125. Choose the correct pronouns.

Sophie's cousin took the scissors from the table.

- A) She, its B) He, them C) He, it
D) She, it E) His, them

126. Choose the correct pronouns.

Alice's nephew put the spectacles into the case.

- A) She, it B) He, it C) She, its
D) He, them E) His, them

127. Choose the correct pronouns.

Jack and Jane gave a lot of good advice to their niece.

- A) We, hers B) They, them C) They, him
D) We, him E) They, her

128. Choose the correct pronouns.

John and Ann blamed ... for the accident.

1. yourselves
2. themselves
3. himself
4. us
A) 1, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3

129. Choose the correct variant.

I liked not only the perfume ... but also ... bottle.

- A) itself, its B) myself, it's C) myself, it
D) itself, it's E) it, its

130. Choose the correct variant.

... researchers' discovery had a lot of advantages, didn't ... ?

- A) This, they B) That, it C) These, it
D) Those, they E) These, they

131. Choose the correct variant.

Have you visited Lisbon and ... sights? ... advisable to see ...

- A) its, It's, them B) its, Its, it
C) its, It's, its D) it's, It's, its
E) it's, Its, them

132. Choose the correct variant.

If you want to know a country and ... people, ... advisable to visit ...

- A) its, its, it B) its, it's, it
C) its, it's, its D) it's, it's, its
E) it's, its, it

133. Choose the proper pronouns.

Children, why don't you want my colleague to meet you ... ?

1. himself
2. myself
3. herself
4. yourself
5. yourselves
6. themselves
A) 1, 4 B) 4, 5, 6 C) 1, 3
D) 3, 5 E) 1, 2, 6

Negative Pronouns. Indefinite Pronouns. Defining Pronouns

1. Choose the correct variant.

... of them are fond of telling jokes.

1. Both 2. All 3. Every
4. Some 5. Everyone
A) 1, 3, 5 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 2, 3
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 5

2. Choose the correct pronoun.

We didn't have ... bread for breakfast.

- A) something B) anything C) no
D) nothing E) any

3. Choose the correct pronoun.

It was dark and we couldn't see ... in the street.

- A) anybody B) some C) nobody
D) no one E) nothing

4. Choose the correct pronoun.

I don't have ... information about this tower.

- A) somebody B) nobody C) no
D) anybody E) any

5. Choose the correct pronoun.

There isn't ... news from Jack.

- A) anything B) any C) nothing
D) no E) something

6. Choose the correct pronoun.

I didn't get ... message yesterday.

- A) something B) anything C) no
D) nothing E) any

7. Choose the correct variant.

... of the seven boys in that group goes in for sports.

- A) Every B) Each C) Both
D) All E) Some

8. Choose the correct pronoun.

I saw ... at the window.

- A) some B) every C) somebody
D) any E) no

Pronouns

9. Choose the correct pronoun.
We don't know ... in this strange city.
A) somebody B) any C) nobody
D) no one E) anyone
10. Choose the correct pronouns.
Please buy ... bread. There is ... bread at home.
A) some, no B) some, anything
C) no, no D) something, no
E) any, something
11. Choose the correct pronoun.
Did ... ring me up yesterday?
A) every B) some C) something
D) anybody E) any
12. Choose the correct pronoun.
There was ... in the box. It was empty.
A) everything B) nothing C) all
D) anything E) something
13. Choose the correct pronouns.
I have ... paper at home. Give me ... , please.
A) something, any B) nothing, nothing
C) nothing, any D) anything, some
E) no, some
14. Choose the correct pronouns.
I have ... money on me. Give me ... , please.
A) something, any B) no, some
C) something, some D) nothing, any
E) anything, something
15. Choose the correct variant.
I was so lonely in that town, ... invited me anywhere.
A) every B) some C) nothing
D) any E) nobody
16. Choose the correct variant.
... of the actors were on the stage.
A) Somebody B) Each C) Every one
D) All E) Every
17. Choose the correct variant.
... of them were from Japan.
1. All 2. Both 3. Some
4. Everyone 5. Every
A) 2, 4 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 3, 4, 5
D) 1, 4 E) 1, 2, 5
18. Choose the correct variant.
... has to think well before making a decision.
1. Each of them 2. Everyone
3. All 4. Both of them
A) 2, 4 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 2 D) 1, 4 E) 1, 3
19. Choose the correct variant.
... of the three boys in our team has won a prize.
A) Each B) Every C) Both
D) All E) Some
20. Choose the correct variant.
The offices on ... sides of the street were empty.
A) each B) every C) another
D) others E) both
21. Choose the correct variant.
You can park on ... sides of the street.
A) both B) each C) every
D) others E) another
22. Choose the correct variant.
Can ... of you offer your seat to that old man? There's ... place to sit on.
A) any, anything B) anyone, some
C) anybody, any D) some, anything
E) any, no
23. Choose the correct variant.
Can ... of you help me? There's ... I can't understand.
A) any, something
B) anyone, nothing
C) anybody, any
D) anybody, nothing
E) somebody, no one
24. Choose the correct variant.
When we came in, ... was at the table but ... was eating.
A) somebody, all B) all, nobody
C) nobody, all D) everybody, nobody
E) everybody, everyone
25. Choose the correct variant.
... were present but ... was eager to speak about the incident.
A) Everybody, nobody
B) Nobody, everyone C) Some, all
D) All, no one E) All, every
26. Choose the correct variant.
... of them tried to explain ... most clearly.
A) Somebody, some B) Every, something
C) Both, every D) Everybody, any
E) Each, everything
27. Choose the correct pronoun.
... blamed Jack because he was not guilty.
A) Everybody B) Nobody C) All
D) Everyone E) Every
28. Choose the correct variant.
... of the monuments in this city were created by a well-known architect.
1. Both 2. All 3. One
4. Each 5. Some
A) 1, 3 B) 3, 4, 5 C) 1, 2, 5
D) 1, 3, 5 E) 2, 4

Pronouns

29. Choose the correct variant.
... *the friends were displeased with the journey.*
1. Both
2. Each
3. All of
4. One
5. Some of
A) 2, 4, 5 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 3, 5
D) 1, 4 E) 2, 5
30. Choose the correct variant.
... *the visitors were delighted with the food.*
1. Both
2. All of
3. Each
4. One
5. Some of
A) 1, 4, 5 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3
D) 1, 2, 5 E) 3, 5
31. Choose the correct variant.
... *the stories were exciting.*
1. Every of
2. Both
3. All
4. Each of
5. Some of
A) 1, 4, 5 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 1, 3
D) 2, 4 E) 2, 3, 5
32. Choose the correct variant.
... *the girls were absent.*
1. Both
2. Each of
3. All
4. Every of
5. Some of
A) 1, 2, 4 B) 1, 3, 5 C) 2, 3
D) 2, 4, 5 E) 1, 4
33. Choose the correct variant.
Are there ... problems you want to tell me about?
A) the others B) others C) another
D) any other E) some another
34. Choose the correct variant.
Were there ... vacant seats in the hall?
A) others B) the others
C) any other D) any another E) another
35. Choose the correct variant.
... *of the students was given a task.*
1. Each
2. All
3. Both
4. One
5. Some
A) 1, 2, 5 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 2, 3
D) 3, 4, 5 E) 1, 4
36. Choose the correct variant.
... *of the soldiers was praised for his bravery.*
1. Both
2. All
3. One
4. Every
5. Each
A) 1, 2, 5 B) 1, 3, 4 C) 2, 3, 5
D) 3, 5 E) 1, 4
37. Choose the correct variant.
... *of the reporters were asked the same question.*
1. All
2. Both
3. Most
4. Every one
5. Somebody
A) 1, 3, 5 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 2, 5
D) 1, 2, 3 E) 4, 5
38. Choose the correct pronouns.
There was a complete silence in the room. ... said ... words.
A) Nobody, any B) Nobody, no
C) Somebody, some D) All, some
E) Every, any
39. Choose the correct variant.
Nick has got four nephews, but he doesn't see ... of them very often.
A) some B) no C) somebody
D) any E) nobody
40. Choose the correct variant.
I liked three suits, but couldn't buy ... of them because of their high prices.
A) nothing B) any C) some
D) something E) no
41. Choose the correct pronoun.
I phoned several people, but ... one was engaged.
A) each B) both C) other
D) others E) all
42. Choose the correct pronoun.
Jenny doesn't have ... friends in this town.
A) anybody B) nobody C) no
D) any E) somebody
43. Choose the correct variant.
She has ... relatives in this city.
A) anybody B) no C) somebody
D) no any E) nobody
44. Choose the correct variant.
They have ... plum-trees in their orchard.
A) nothing B) something C) no any
D) anything E) no

45. Choose the correct pronoun.
I opened the door but didn't see ... in the room.
A) nothing B) anybody C) any
D) someone E) no one
46. Choose the correct pronoun.
He looked attentively, but didn't see ... in the darkness.
A) anybody B) someone C) nothing
D) nobody E) somebody
47. Choose the correct pronoun.
It's my first visit to this city. I don't know ... about its history.
A) somebody B) nobody C) no one
D) nothing E) anything
48. Choose the correct variant.
Luckily, ... of my friends was able to catch the train.
A) each B) every C) both
D) some E) all
49. Choose the correct variant.
There are some ... places I'd like to see.
A) other B) another C) others
D) the other E) the others
50. Choose the correct variant.
... of the students has individual tests to do.
1. Each
2. Some
3. One
4. Both
5. All
A) 1, 3 B) 1, 2, 5 C) 1, 4
D) 2, 3, 5 E) 2, 4
51. Choose the correct variant.
... of the scientists were awarded prizes for their achievements in modern technology.
1. Each
2. One
3. Both
4. All
5. Some
A) 1, 5 B) 1, 3, 4 C) 2, 5
D) 3, 4, 5 E) 1, 2, 4
52. Choose the correct pronoun.
... of the soldiers was awarded he prize.
A) Some B) Each C) Every
D) Both E) All
53. Choose the correct pronoun.
... has seen him anywhere this week.
A) Every B) Some C) Any
D) All E) No one
54. Choose the correct pronoun.
There was not ... at the bus-stop when I came there.
A) nobody B) anybody C) every
D) no one E) any
55. Choose the correct pronoun.
Is ... absent from the lesson?
A) some B) all C) both
D) any E) anybody
56. Choose the correct pronoun.
Don't take ... books from here, please.
A) no B) each C) any
D) anything E) every
57. Choose the correct pronoun.
Only doctors and nurses can go into the operation room, ... else is allowed inside.
A) someone B) anybody C) everybody
D) no one E) no
58. Choose the correct pronoun.
... the friends enjoyed the play.
A) Every B) Both C) Each
D) No E) Some
59. Choose the correct pronoun.
Have you got ... questions to me?
A) any B) nothing C) every
D) anything E) something
60. Choose the correct pronoun.
On Saturday Mother bought ... for me, but I don't know what it is.
A) nothing B) something C) some
D) any E) every
61. Choose the correct pronoun.
He was left alone, with ... to look after him.
A) any B) every C) no one
D) all E) someone
62. Choose the correct pronoun.
We listened attentively, but heard ...
A) anything B) something C) all
D) nothing E) everything
63. Choose the correct pronoun.
She made ... mistakes in her essay yesterday.
A) no B) every C) anything
D) another E) each
64. Choose the correct pronoun.
I know ... in this town. I am a stranger here.
A) no one B) everybody C) everything
D) all E) everyone
65. Choose the correct pronoun.
... was present at the meeting yesterday.
A) All B) Everybody C) Everything
D) Any E) Both

Pronouns

66. Choose the correct pronoun.
I have lost my pen, my pencil and some ... things.
A) another B) other C) the other
D) others E) every
67. Choose the correct pronoun.
... were present at the lesson last week.
A) Every B) Everyone C) All
D) Somebody E) Nobody
68. Choose the correct pronoun.
Pamela is sincere and ... respects her in the group.
A) all B) everybody C) every
D) nobody E) no one
69. Choose the correct pronoun.
Let's go there at once. I want to miss ... at the song contest.
A) all B) no C) nothing
D) everything E) every
70. Choose the correct pronoun.
May I come to see you tonight? I've got ... to tell you.
A) every B) something C) nothing
D) any E) some
71. Choose the correct pronoun.
The town was still the same when I returned years later. ... had changed.
A) Anything B) Nobody C) Something
D) Everything E) Nothing
72. Choose the correct pronoun.
... of the students wants an opportunity to examine his knowledge.
A) All B) Every C) Each
D) Some E) Both
73. Choose the correct pronouns.
*- Does ... want to see me?
- ... wants to see you.*
A) some, Anybody B) anybody, All
C) all, Somebody D) anybody, Nobody
E) any, Somebody
74. Choose the correct pronouns.
I didn't tell ... about it.
A) nobody, anything
B) no one, everything
C) someone, nothing
D) anybody, anything
E) anybody, nothing
75. Choose the correct pronouns.
There is ... butter on the table, but there isn't ... milk.
A) some, no B) any, nothing
C) some, anything D) any, something
E) some, any
76. Choose the correct pronouns.
*- Please give me ... more butter.
- I am sorry, but there isn't ...*
A) no, something B) -, nothing
C) some, any D) some, nothing
E) any, some
77. Choose the correct pronouns.
When I came in ... was at table, but ... of them had had the dinner yet.
A) all, nobody B) everyone, both
C) everybody, neither D) no one, every
E) everyone, each
78. Choose the correct pronouns.
... he said was true but ... believed him.
A) Everything, everybody
B) Everything, nobody
C) Something, everyone
D) Nothing, nobody
E) Nothing, no one
79. Choose the correct pronouns.
I went out to buy ... milk but they didn't have ... in the shop.
A) something, some B) any, some
C) some, any D) some, nothing
E) some, no
80. Choose the correct pronouns.
... of the pupils tries to express ... most easily.
A) All, everything B) Every, something
C) Some, something D) Each, everything
E) Both, something
81. Choose the correct pronouns.
... has changed. ... is the same as it was.
A) Nothing, everything
B) Everything, everything
C) Nothing, every
D) Nothing, nothing
E) Everyone, everybody
82. Choose the correct pronouns.
It was rather dark and we couldn't see ... on ... bank of the river.
A) anything, the other
B) somebody, other
C) anyone, others
D) nothing, another
E) nobody, the other
83. Choose the correct pronouns.
There is... on the table, I have taken ... away.
A) any, nothing
B) some, anything
C) nothing, everything
D) everything, everything
E) everything, anything

84. Choose the correct pronouns.

George has gone away. ... knows where he is. He didn't tell ... where he was going.

- A) Everyone, nobody
- B) Somebody, nobody
- C) Nobody, anyone
- D) Anybody, someone
- E) Everybody, no one

85. Choose the correct variant.

I know ... in the world that is nobler than a devoted friendship.

- A) nothing
- B) anyone
- C) nobody
- D) no one
- E) somebody

86. Choose the correct pronouns.

My friend would like to have ... tea, but we haven't got ... sugar.

- A) any, some
- B) something, some
- C) some, any
- D) any, no
- E) anything, any

87. Choose the correct variant.

There are decorative plants on ... sides of the street.

- A) each
- B) every
- C) both
- D) another
- E) others

88. Choose the correct variant.

Bill went to some ... banks and asked for a job.

- A) another
- B) other
- C) the others
- D) others
- E) the other

89. Choose the correct variant.

There are a lot of peaches on the table. This one isn't good, so take ... peach.

- A) others
- B) the others
- C) both
- D) another
- E) other

90. Choose the correct variant.

I'd like to go with you too but I have some ... plans.

- A) others
- B) another
- C) other
- D) the other
- E) the others

91. Choose the correct variant.

... of us learn English in our office, but ... learn German.

- A) Some, the others
- B) Somebody, the other
- C) Some, another
- D) Some, nobody
- E) Everybody, no one

92. Choose the correct variant.

All were enjoying the party. ... were joking, ... were dancing.

- A) Some, other
- B) Some, the others
- C) Somebody, every
- D) Some, another
- E) Each, the other

93. Choose the correct variant.

As ... was done to save the people, ... suffered from the flood.

- A) everything, no one
- B) nothing, nobody
- C) some, somebody
- D) all, everybody
- E) everything, everybody

94. Choose the correct variant.

... the tourists were saved. Fortunately, ... was hurt.

- A) Both, someone
- B) All, no one
- C) Each of, nobody
- D) Some of, everyone
- E) All of, everybody

95. Choose the correct variant.

He believes there is no ... way by which justice can be gained.

- A) the others
- B) another
- C) the other
- D) others
- E) other

96. Choose the correct variant.

There is no ... way by which you can gain experience.

- A) another
- B) other
- C) the other
- D) others
- E) the others

97. Choose the correct variant.

In the newspaper we saw ... that interested ... of us.

- A) some, both
- B) something, everybody
- C) anything, every
- D) something, both
- E) some, somebody

98. Choose the correct variant.

I don't know ... about Mr. Brown.

- 1. everything
- 2. nothing
- 3. some
- 4. anything
- 5. any
- A) 1, 4
- B) 2, 3
- C) 1, 3
- D) 1, 4, 5
- E) 2, 3, 5

99. Choose the correct variant.

Only half of this money is hers, not ... of it, ... half belongs to him.

- A) every, another
- B) all, others
- C) each, others
- D) all, the other
- E) every, the other

100. Choose the correct variant.

Only half of the fruit was spoilt, not ... of it, ... half was good.

- A) all, others
- B) every, other
- C) every, the other
- D) each, others
- E) all, the other

- 101.** Choose the correct variant.
I don't know ... about it, though no ... problem interests me as much as this one.
A) nothing, other
B) anything, another
C) everything, other
D) everything, another
E) anything, the other
- 102.** Choose the correct variant.
The police couldn't find out ... as there were still ... facts unknown to them.
A) anything, another
B) everything, another
C) nothing, other
D) everything, other
E) everything, others
- 103.** Choose the correct variant.
... of them speak Spanish but ... speaks it differently.
A) All, all
B) Every, everybody
C) Each, all
D) Every, nobody
E) All, everyone
- 104.** Choose the correct variant.
Only ... students came, not ... of them.
A) each, both
B) some, every
C) all, every
D) some, all
E) every, each
- 105.** Choose the correct variant.
Only ... of the money was spent, not ... of it.
A) some, all
B) all, every
C) some, every
D) every, each
E) all, all
- 106.** Choose the correct variant.
You can never know There is always ... that you don't know.
A) everything, any
B) nothing, anything
C) everything, something
D) everything, everything
E) something, some
- 107.** Choose the correct variant.
Jane didn't show me There was ... that I couldn't see.
A) something, anything
B) anything, any
C) something, something
D) everything, something
E) anything, nothing
- 108.** Choose the correct variant.
Jane didn't tell me There is still ... that I don't know.
A) something, something
B) everything, something
C) anything, every
D) something, anything
E) nothing, anything
- 109.** Choose the correct pronoun.
Mary has two pen-friends, one of them is from Spain, ... is from France.
A) another
B) other
C) the other
D) the others
E) others
- 110.** Choose the correct pronoun.
There are two foreign students in our group. One of them is from China, ... is from Vietnam.
A) another
B) other
C) the other
D) the others
E) others
- 111.** Choose the correct variant.
Let's see if they've got ... rooms. This one is too small.
1. another
2. the others
3. other
4. any other
A) 2, 4
B) 2, 3
C) 1, 2
D) 1, 3
E) 3, 4
- 112.** Choose the correct pronouns.
... can frighten Steven, he's a fearless man.
A) Everything
B) Nothing
C) All
D) Every
E) Everybody
- 113.** Choose the correct pronoun.
No ... student in our group is as intelligent as David.
A) the other
B) another
C) the others
D) others
E) other
- 114.** Choose the correct pronoun.
No ... theme interested the boys as much as that one.
A) another
B) other
C) the other
D) others
E) the others
- 115.** Choose the correct variant.
Luckily, ... of the skirts was my size and I didn't have to look for ... one.
A) each, another
B) one, other
C) every, other
D) all, others
E) some, other
- 116.** Choose the correct variant.
She learns two foreign languages. One of them is English, ... is French.
A) another
B) the others
C) the other
D) other
E) others
- 117.** Choose the correct variant.
The teacher asked us two questions. One of them was quite easy, ... was too difficult.
A) the other
B) the others
C) another
D) other
E) others

118. Choose the correct variant.

... the novels were written by a well-known writer.

1. Each one of
2. Both
3. Most of
4. All
5. Only one of

A) 2, 3, 5 B) 1, 4 C) 1, 2, 5
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 3, 4

119. Choose the correct pronoun.

I have ... information on their arrival, either.

- A) no B) anything C) nothing
D) any E) some

120. Choose the correct pronoun.

There is ... butter in the fridge, either.

- A) any B) anything C) some
D) no E) nothing

121. Choose the correct variant.

1. There is no other way to help them.
2. Jack is here. Where are the others?
3. This tea-pot is too small but the others ones are bigger.
4. It's a secret, no another person must know about it.

A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 3 E) 1, 2

122. Choose the correct variant.

1. There is no other way from here to the stadium.
2. Helen has come. What about the others?
3. This arm-chair is not comfortable, take the others one.
4. No another person knows about his arrival.

A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 3 E) 1, 4

123. Choose the correct variant.

Fortunately, ... of us was able to catch the train and we didn't have to wait for ... one.

- A) all, other
B) both, another
C) each, another
D) each, others
E) every, other

124. Choose the correct pronoun.

Have you got any ... computers?

- A) another B) others C) the others
D) the other E) other

125. Choose the correct pronoun.

... of you will have individual tests to do.

- A) Every one B) Every C) Everybody
D) Anybody E) Somebody

126. Choose the correct pronoun.

Take this marker away and bring me ... one.

- A) both B) other C) others
D) another E) the others

127. Choose the correct pronoun.

There is a forest on ... banks of the river.

- A) others B) both C) another
D) every E) each

128. Choose the correct pronoun.

I bought a watch, a notebook and some ... things.

- A) the other B) another C) other
D) every E) others

129. Choose the correct pronouns.

There was complete silence in the room, ... said ...

- A) all, something
B) nobody, something
C) nobody, nothing
D) everybody, something
E) nobody, anything

130. Choose the correct pronouns.

... of the brothers was different from ...

- A) Every, the others B) Both, other
C) Some, others D) Each, the other
E) Both, the other

131. Choose the correct variant.

I'm free ... evening except Wednesday.

- A) every of B) all C) both
D) some E) every

132. Choose the correct variant.

What ... problems have you got?

- A) others B) the others C) other
D) another E) the other

133. Choose the correct variant.

What ... foreign languages does your friend know?

- A) the other B) another C) other
D) the others E) others

134. Choose the correct variant.

What ... films have you seen this week?

- A) another B) others C) other
D) the others E) the other

135. Choose the correct variant.

What ... places of interest do you know here?

- A) other B) the other C) the others
D) another E) others

136. Choose the correct variant.

Is there ... train for Moscow?

- A) others B) anything C) another
D) something E) other

137. Choose the correct variant.

I am sorry, but I have ... questions.

- A) some other B) another C) others
D) each E) every

138. Choose the correct variant.

Thank you, I haven't got ... questions.

- A) others B) another C) no other
D) the others E) any other

139. Choose the correct variant.

There are ... apples left, ... has eaten them all.

- A) no, someone B) any, someone
C) some, someone D) no, nobody
E) any, some

140. Choose the correct pronouns.

... learn foreign languages in our office; ... learn German, but ... wants to learn English.

- A) All, everybody, the other
B) We, somebody, the other
C) Nobody, they, someone
D) Someone, the others, everybody
E) All, some, everybody

141. Choose the correct pronouns.

He could not tell us ... new and we asked him ... questions.

- A) nothing, some B) everything, others
C) nothing, no D) anything, another
E) anything, no

142. Choose the correct pronouns.

As ... is clear to ..., I'm not going to say ... else.

- A) everything, everybody, anything
B) everything, all, nothing
C) nothing, no one, anything
D) everything, somebody, something
E) all, everyone, nothing

143. Choose the correct pronouns.

There is ... milk left in the jug. Look if there is ... in the refrigerator. I put there ... yesterday.

- A) some, any, no
B) something, any, nothing
C) any, any, anything
D) no, some, nothing
E) no, any, some

144. Choose the correct pronouns.

There is ... paper left in my desk. Go and ask for ... more paper. They will give us if they have...

- A) any, some, nothing
B) no, some, any
C) some, no, any
D) no, no, some
E) some, any, nothing

145. Choose the correct pronouns.

Ask ... else. I know ... about it, so I can't tell you ...

- A) somebody, anything, nothing
B) any, nothing, something
C) anything, anything, something
D) somebody, nothing, anything
E) something, nothing, nothing

146. Choose the correct variant.

There are some pencils in the box. One is red, ... are black.

- A) other B) the other one
C) another D) the others E) the other

147. Choose the correct variant.

There are three birds in the picture. One is an eagle, ... are a sparrow and a crow.

- A) the others B) the other
C) the other one D) another E) other

Mixed Tests

1. Choose the correct pronoun.

The Smiths lived in Moscow, but later ... decided to move to ... city.

- A) he, other B) they, another
C) they, others D) they, the others
E) he, another

2. Choose the correct pronouns.

There was ... interesting on TV yesterday, that's why I didn't watch ...

- A) something, it B) nothing, it
C) everything, it D) nothing, its
E) something, its

3. Choose the correct pronouns.

I have lost ... my notes, can I have ...?

- A) all, her B) each, your
C) all, yours D) every of, them
E) both, your

4. Choose the correct variant.

... of ... boys has ... own story to tell.

- A) Every, those, his B) All, this, theirs
C) Both, that, their D) One, those, theirs
E) Each, these, his

5. Choose the correct pronouns.

No ... house is as popular as ...

- A) other, their B) another, his
C) another, theirs D) other, theirs
E) another, their

6. Choose the correct variant.

No ... composition was as good as ...

- A) another, his B) other, our
C) another, their D) other, hers
E) another, theirs

7. Choose the correct variant.
... *thinks the party is boring but I think ... great.*
A) Everybody, it's
B) Everyone, its
C) Nobody, its
D) All, it's
E) All, its
8. Choose the correct variant.
... *considers his novel to be a success but I think ... boring.*
A) Everyone, its B) Everybody, it's
C) Nobody, its D) All, it's E) All, its
9. Choose the correct variant.
The reporter's article was so interesting that hardly ... objected to read ...
A) somebody, it's B) nobody, it
C) anyone, it D) anybody, it's
E) all, its
10. Choose the correct variant.
The editor told ... of the reporters to write ... own article.
A) all, theirs B) each, theirs
C) every, his D) each, his E) each, hers
11. Choose the correct variant.
The supervisor instructed ... of the girls to write ... own essay.
A) both, hers B) each, her
C) every, their D) each, theirs
E) each, hers
12. Choose the correct pronouns.
I'll try on some ... shoes, ... are too tight.
A) another, these B) other, this
C) another, that D) other, these
E) others, those
13. Choose the correct pronouns.
Jack, put on your ... trousers, ... are dirty.
A) others, these B) another, that
C) other, these D) another, those
E) other, that
14. Choose the correct pronouns.
These two sisters are quite different, one of ... is blue-eyed, ... has dark brown eyes.
A) them, the other B) us, the others
C) them, another D) us, the other
E) them, other
15. Choose the correct pronouns.
She opened ... eyes wide, but saw ... in the darkness..
A) her, everyone B) her, nothing
C) hers, something D) her, everything
E) hers, everything
16. Choose the correct pronouns.
... was enjoying the party. ... were joking, ... were talking.
A) All, They, others
B) All, Some, the others
C) Every, They, the others
D) Everybody, Some, another
E) Everyone, Some, others
17. Choose the correct pronouns.
... town has ... own special industry.
A) Each, it's B) Every, theirs
C) Every of, its D) Each, its E) No, hers
18. Choose the correct pronouns.
No ... house in the town was as popular as ...
A) another, their B) other, our
C) other, theirs D) another, ours
E) the other, theirs
19. Choose the correct pronouns.
Mr. Brown has got 2 sons. One of ... is an artist, ... is an actor.
A) them, the other B) they, the other
C) they, another D) them, another
E) them, others
20. Choose the correct variant.
... wanted to help ... to solve ... problem.
A) Everyone, our, that
B) Nobody, me, those
C) All, both, these
D) Some, my, these
E) Everybody, him, this
21. Choose the correct pronouns.
... is good in ... season.
A) No, its
B) Nothing, it's
C) All, it's
D) Something, it
E) Everything, its
22. Choose the correct pronouns.
It is a pity we can't see ... as ... see ...
A) ourselves, everybody, us
B) her, she, us
C) ourselves, others, us
D) them, anybody, them
E) you, somebody, you
23. Choose the correct pronouns.
... was able to finish ... work without ... help.
A) She, her, hers
B) She, our, no one
C) He, his, someone
D) She, her, somebody
E) He, his, any

24. Choose the correct pronouns.

The women are in the hall and ... tells ... own story.

- A) everyone, her B) they, their
C) all, their D) nobody, theirs
E) both, her

25. Choose the correct pronouns.

Let ... of the girls take ... own place.

- A) each, her B) every, her C) all, their
D) both, hers E) some, hers

26. Choose the correct pronouns.

- How much did you pay for ... boots?

- I didn't pay My uncle paid for

- A) these, any, them
B) these, anything, it
C) those, any, it
D) those, nothing, that
E) that, something, them

27. Choose the correct variant.

The tourists couldn't hear ... words because of the wind.

1. each 2. theirs
3. any 4. my

- A) 1, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 3 E) 2, 3

Adjectives. Adverbs

Adjectives

1. Choose the correct variant.
This street is ... than ours.
A) most long B) longer C) more longer
D) much long E) as long
2. Choose the correct variant.
That magazine was ... than this one.
A) thinnest B) more thinner C) as thin
D) most thin E) thinner
3. Choose the correct variant.
Mike's mother was not as ... as his father.
A) the oldest B) older C) old
D) more older E) the most old
4. Choose the correct variant.
He is ... boy.
A) the best silent B) most silent
C) more silent D) silent E) a silent
5. Choose the correct variant.
A hill is ... than a mountain.
A) most low B) low C) more lower
D) lower E) very low
6. Choose the correct variant.
The weather is ... today than it was yesterday.
A) the sunniest B) sunny C) sunnier
D) a sunnier E) most sunny
7. Choose the correct variant.
These pears in our orchard are ... than those in our neighbours'.
A) sweet B) sweeter
C) the most sweet D) more sweeter
E) sweetest
8. Choose the correct variant.
In autumn it is ... than in summer.
A) much cold B) cold C) coldest
D) colder E) more colder
9. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
The girl was ... than her brother.
A) more happier
B) happy
C) happier
D) happiest
E) the most happiest
10. Choose the correct variant.
Her picture was ... than her friend's.
A) bad B) worse C) more worse
D) worst E) the worst
11. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
This question is ... than that one.
A) important B) more important
C) most important D) the most important
E) much important
12. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
Pete is ... boy in our class.
A) the laziest B) lazy C) lazier
D) laziest E) a more lazier
13. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
Only then he understood that he had chosen ... girl in the world.
A) more prettier B) pretty
C) the prettiest D) the most prettiest
E) more pretty
14. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
A mountain is ... than a hill.
A) the highest B) smaller C) higher
D) lower E) more higher
15. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
Mary is not as ... as Ann.
A) the oldest B) older C) old
D) elder E) the eldest
16. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
Peter was ... among the boys.
A) more taller B) most tallest
C) much tall D) the most taller
E) the tallest
17. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
This is ... armchair in the room.
A) much comfortable
B) comfortable
C) more comfortable
D) the most comfortable
E) most comfortable
18. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
It was one of ... afternoons he had ever spent there.
A) most happiest B) more happier
C) happiest D) more happy
E) the happiest
19. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
Frieda is ... than Hans. She is ... in the family.
A) older, the eldest B) old, old
C) elder, the oldest D) eldest, oldest
E) elder, older
20. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
My uncle is ... man in the village.
A) elder B) old C) a more older
D) the oldest E) eldest

21. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
This story is not as ... as that one.
A) much long B) longer C) longest
D) more long E) long
22. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
Which was ... difficult subject you had at school?
A) more B) most C) the most
D) much E) very much
23. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
Is this town as ... as that one? No, it is ...
A) large, a small B) larger, smaller
C) largest, small D) large, smaller
E) larger, a small
24. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
The day was as ... as it could be.
A) bright B) brighter C) brightest
D) more bright E) most brightest
25. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
Shaki is one of the ... towns of Azerbaijan.
A) oldest B) more old C) more older
D) very older E) most oldest
26. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
This is ... play I have ever seen.
A) good B) the best C) better
D) more better E) best
27. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
In winter the days are ... than in summer.
A) long B) short C) the shortest
D) shorter E) longer
28. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
English is ... than some other foreign languages.
A) easier B) the easiest C) more easier
D) easy E) much easy
29. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
Winter is ... season of the year.
A) cold B) coldest C) more colder
D) the coldest E) colder
30. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
Your work is ... than I thought.
A) the worst B) bad C) more worse
D) worst E) worse
31. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
Airplanes are ... and ... than motor cars.
A) big, heavy
B) bigger, heavier
C) biggest, heaviest
D) more bigger, heavier
E) bigger, heavy
32. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
This is ... and ... picture that has ever come out of Hollywood.
A) most wonderful, beautiful
B) wonderful, beautiful
C) more wonderful, most beautiful
D) wonderful, more beautiful
E) the most wonderful, beautiful
33. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
John is very ... , ... than his friends.
A) cleverest, more clever
B) clever, more cleverer
C) cleverer, cleverer
D) clever, cleverer
E) clever, most clever
34. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
The house over there is I don't see any other building ... than that building on the left side of the street.
A) high, higher B) high, highest
C) the highest, high D) high, more higher
E) most highest, higher
35. Choose the correct variant.
It is ... to visit the British Library in the mornings than in the afternoons when it's too crowded.
A) better B) more better C) best
D) good E) the best
36. Choose the correct variant.
Of all the people in our office, Adrian is ... employee.
A) more calm B) calmest C) calmer
D) the calmest E) the most calmest
37. Choose the correct variant.
Julie is always ... after cycling than after swimming and running.
A) more tired B) tired C) very tired
D) too tired E) most tired
38. Choose the correct variant.
I have read a lot of books about animals and this is ... one.
A) the best B) best C) better
D) the most good E) good
39. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
Linda isn't ... Amelia.
A) kind than B) as kinder as C) kind as
D) as kind as E) as kindest as
40. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
It is ... to cross the river in this place than over there.
A) easier B) more easier C) easiest
D) easy E) much easy

41. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
The plums in my orchard are ... than in my uncle's.
A) sweetest B) sweet
C) the most sweet D) more sweeter
E) sweeter
42. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
Little Nick was ... boy among the children in his group.
A) best talented B) talented
C) more talented D) the most talented
E) much talented
43. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
Norman was ... among the students of his age.
A) a very intelligent B) a most intelligent
C) the most intelligent D) best intelligent
E) an intelligent
44. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
Michael is ... of all the children in the yard.
A) a more naughty B) as naughty
C) best naughty D) the naughtiest
E) naughty
45. Choose the correct variant.
Pete is a ... football-player than his elder brother.
A) best B) good C) better
D) the best E) very good
46. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
It is true that John was ... than any of us.
A) much stronger B) very strong
C) much more stronger D) the strongest
E) more stronger
47. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
The Azerbaijani language is as ... as French.
A) most beautiful B) more beautiful
C) a more beautiful D) a beautiful
E) beautiful
48. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
This exercise is too ... for me.
Give me ... one, please.
A) simplest, a difficult
B) simpler, more difficult
C) more simple, difficult
D) simple, a more difficult
E) simplest, more difficult
49. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
The ... station is at a mile's distance from our house.
A) most nearest B) more near
C) as nearer D) more nearer
E) nearest
50. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
Little Tom was ... of all the children in his class.
A) more braver B) brave
C) the most bravest D) most brave
E) the bravest
51. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
The Sun is ... to the Earth than other stars.
A) near B) much nearer
C) as near as D) much near
E) more nearer
52. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
Helen was wearing a hat that was much ... than mine.
A) biggest B) big C) bigger
D) a bigger E) the biggest
53. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
Can you find me ... book?
A) a more interesting
B) interesting
C) more interesting
D) very interesting
E) the best interesting
54. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
I think it is ... experiment.
A) the best dangerous
B) a more dangerous
C) most dangerous
D) very dangerous
E) dangerous
55. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
Your last composition is ... than your first one.
A) worse B) worst C) very bad
D) more worse E) the worst
56. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
The metro is ... and ... kind of city transport.
A) much fast, most comfortable
B) more fast, comfortable
C) the fastest, most comfortable
D) most fastest, more comfortable
E) most fastest, comfortable
57. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
English grammar is ... than German grammar but English pronunciation is ... than German pronunciation.
A) easier, more difficult
B) easy, more difficult
C) easier, difficult
D) easiest, most difficult
E) more easier, more difficult

58. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
 - How can I get to ... post-office?
 - You must get off at ... stop.
 A) near, nearest
 B) the nearest, the next
 C) the nearest, next
 D) the next, nearer
 E) nearer, nearest
59. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
 Her daughter is a little ... but much ... than mine.
 A) more taller, thinner
 B) most tall, thinner
 C) taller, thin
 D) taller, more thinner
 E) taller, thinner
60. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
 My ... brother is two years ... than me.
 A) more older, older
 B) elder, older
 C) eldest, elder
 D) older, elder
 E) eldest, old
61. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
 I think that travelling by air is not only ..., but also much ... than other means of transport.
 A) faster, safe
 B) fast, safe
 C) the fastest, safest
 D) faster, safer
 E) more fast, more safer
62. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
 She felt ... yesterday than the day before.
 She was getting ... with every passing day.
 A) more worse, weaker
 B) worse, weaker
 C) bad, weaker
 D) bad, weak
 E) worse, more weaker
63. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
 I have watched a ... ballet "Arabian nights" lately which is ... ballet I have ever seen.
 A) more nicer, the most splendid
 B) more nice, most splendid
 C) nice, the best splendid
 D) nicest, the best splendid
 E) nice, the most splendid
64. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
 I have made a ... mistake, ... mistake in my life.
 A) bad, worst
 B) good, more worse
 C) worst, worst
 D) bad, the worst
 E) good, worse
65. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
 Many people like travelling by air because it is ... and ... than any other means of transport.
 A) more comfortable, much quicker
 B) a more comfortable, quicker
 C) most comfortable, quick
 D) comfortable, more quicker
 E) a more comfortable, more quicker
66. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
 Mingechevir was a ... village, but now it has become a ... city with its powerful electric station.
 A) most smallest, more beautiful
 B) more smaller, beautiful
 C) small, beautiful
 D) more small, much beautiful
 E) more smaller, most beautiful
67. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
 In ... than 10 minutes everybody was ready to start.
 A) little
 B) less
 C) the least
 D) least
 E) much
68. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
 These seats are ... than the others.
 A) comfortable
 B) more comfortable
 C) the most comfortable
 D) much comfortable
 E) a more comfortable
69. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
 In Britain traditions play ... role in the life of people than in other countries.
 A) the most important
 B) an important
 C) a more important
 D) more important
 E) much important
70. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
 The colour of the suit we bought yesterday was ... than the old one.
 A) more darker
 B) most darkest
 C) very dark
 D) a darker
 E) much darker
71. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
 That was ... film I had ever seen.
 A) worst
 B) best
 C) better
 D) the worst
 E) worse
72. Choose the correct degree of the adjective.
 Yesterday's match was ... game I've ever seen.
 A) very exciting
 B) the most exciting
 C) exciting
 D) most exciting
 E) more exciting
73. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
 Arif Malikov is famous in the world for his ... ballet "Legend of Love" which is regarded as one of ... works.
 A) more splendid, finest
 B) most splendid, the finest
 C) most splendid, most fine
 D) more splendid, most finest
 E) splendid, more finer

74. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
My drawing is ... , but yours is ... than mine.
A) nice, nicer
B) more nicer, nice
C) most nice, nicest
D) nice, more nicer
E) nicest, more nice
75. Choose the correct degree of the adjectives.
Today you look ... and ... than yesterday.
A) best, most fresh
B) better, more fresher
C) good, fresh
D) more better, fresher
E) better, fresher
76. Choose the correct variant.
A mile is ... a kilometre.
A) as longer as
B) longer than
C) as long than
D) as longer than
E) so longer as
77. Choose the correct variant.
A violet smells as ... as a rose.
A) most pleasant
B) pleasant
C) more pleasant
D) nicer
E) the nicest
78. Choose the correct variant.
Is this street as ... as that one?
A) more noisier
B) noisier
C) noisiest
D) most noisy
E) noisy
79. Choose the correct variant.
I think this decision is ... than that one.
A) a more important
B) important
C) most important
D) more important
E) very important
80. Choose the correct variant.
These tests are ... than the ones we did at our last lesson.
A) a more difficult
B) difficult
C) most difficult
D) very difficult
E) more difficult
81. Choose the correct variant.
Sophie's eyes are as ... as the sunshine.
A) the brightest
B) brighter
C) bright
D) more bright
E) most brightest
82. Choose the correct variant.
This story is not as ... as that one.
A) very dull
B) duller
C) most dull
D) more duller
E) dull
83. Choose the correct variant.
Your last composition wasthan your first one.
A) readable
B) more readable
C) the most readable
D) very readable
E) most readable
84. Choose the correct variant.
Jack's jacket was ... than Fred's.
A) a cheaper
B) more cheaper
C) cheapest
D) cheaper
E) the cheapest
85. Choose the correct variant.
Michael is ... of all the children in the yard.
A) most dynamic
B) more dynamic
C) the most dynamic
D) much dynamic
E) a dynamic
86. Choose the correct variant.
This is ... task I have ever done.
A) more easier
B) most easy
C) the easiest
D) easier
E) easy
87. Choose the correct variant.
This is ... hat I have ever seen.
A) prettier
B) more pretty
C) the prettiest
D) pretty
E) prettiest
88. Choose the correct variant.
This boy is the ... in class.
A) tallest
B) tall
C) more taller
D) taller
E) most tallest
89. Choose the correct variant.
Julia was ... girl among us.
A) calmest
B) most calm
C) more calmer
D) the calmest
E) the most calmest
90. Choose the correct variant.
Diana thought she was ... girl among her friends.
A) happy
B) the happiest
C) happier
D) the most happiest
E) happiest
91. Choose the correct variant.
Her son is as ... yours.
A) intelligent
B) more intelligent
C) intelligent as
D) most intelligent
E) intelligent than
92. Choose the correct variant.
These clothes are ... than the others.
A) the most comfortable
B) comfortable
C) more comfortable
D) most comfortable
E) very comfortable
93. Choose the correct variant.
The secretary is ... man in our office.
A) the busiest
B) busy
C) busier
D) more busier
E) most busiest
94. Choose the correct variant.
Helen is ... of all the actresses on TV.
A) the prettiest
B) more prettier
C) the more prettier
D) most prettiest
E) much pretty

Adverbs

1. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
My friend can run ... than me.
A) faster B) fast C) fastest
D) more faster E) most fastest
2. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
Let's wait a little ...
A) longest B) the more longer
C) longer D) most longest
E) more longer
3. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
I couldn't come ..., I had a music lesson.
A) earlier B) most earliest
C) the earliest D) much early
E) more earlier
4. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
What kind of transport do you like ... of all?
A) most B) much better C) better
D) more E) more better
5. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
Mr. Brown thinks very ... of himself.
A) more highlier B) highly C) higher
D) highest E) much highly
6. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
Little Tom speaks Russian ... than his sister does.
A) badly B) bad C) worse
D) more badly E) worst
7. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
The examiner spoke ... than our teacher usually does.
A) fast B) faster C) fastest
D) more faster E) much fast
8. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
No one can do it ... than he does.
A) very well B) much well C) best
D) better E) more better
9. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
She can speak a few languages, but she speaks Spanish ... than others.
A) the more fluent B) more fluently
C) most fluently D) fluently E) fluent
10. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
I sat ... to the teacher than other students.
A) very near B) nearer C) as nearer as
D) as near as E) more nearer
11. Choose the correct adverb.
Which of you skates ... ?
A) the most fast B) much fast
C) more faster D) most fastest
E) fastest
12. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
What kind of films do you like ... of all?
A) more B) better C) the better
D) most E) the more
13. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
Yesterday we had lunch ... than today.
A) earliest B) early C) earlier
D) the earliest E) more earlier
14. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
That express train goes ... of all.
A) the most fast B) faster
C) most fastest D) more fast E) fastest
15. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
Mr. Brown tried to speak ... than ever.
A) most slowly B) slowly C) very slowly
D) much slowly E) more slowly
16. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
My elder brother speaks English ... than I do.
A) more badly B) more better C) badly
D) worst E) much better
17. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
The workers of this plant are ... paid.
A) the most highly
B) more highlier
C) most highliest
D) highly
E) more higher
18. Choose the correct degree of the adverbs.
This boy's wish is to become a pilot and fly ... and ... of all.
A) high, more fast
B) more higher, fast
C) highest, fastest
D) higher, very faster
E) most highest, fastest
19. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
I arrived ten minutes ... than the others.
A) most early B) late C) early
D) earlier E) more earlier
20. Choose the correct degree of the adverb.
I didn't know why my heart was beating ... than usual.
A) fast B) fastest C) faster
D) very fast E) more faster

Mixed Tests

1. Choose the correct degree of the adjective or the adverb.
Does he speak English as ... as you do?
A) well B) good C) bad
D) best E) better

2. Choose the correct degree of the adjective or the adverb.
Jack sings folk songs ... than his schoolmates.
A) most beautifully B) beautifully
C) more beautiful D) beautiful
E) more beautifully
3. Choose the correct degree of an adjective or an adverb.
The man tried to explain everything to us as ... as he could.
A) more easily B) most easily C) easily
D) more easy E) easy
4. Choose the correct degree of an adjective or an adverb.
He began to explain everything ... than ever.
A) more clearly B) clearer
C) more clearer D) clearly
E) most clearest
5. Choose the correct degree of the adverb or the adjective.
I can speak German a little but ... you do.
A) as good as
B) not as well as
C) not as good as
D) more better than
E) as bad as
6. Choose the correct degree of the adjective and the adverb.
You were not ... enough. Kate listened to the teacher ... than you did.
A) attentive, more attentively
B) attentive, much attentively
C) attentively, more attentively
D) more attentive, attentively
E) attentively, more attentive
7. Choose the correct degree of the adjective and the adverb.
She felt ... at the news and began crying ...
A) sadly, most silently
B) sadly, silently
C) sadder, more silent
D) sad, most silent
E) sad, silently
8. Choose the correct degree of the adjective and the adverb.
It took me ... time to get home as I lived ... of all.
A) more, nearest
B) the least, nearest
C) least, near
D) much, more nearer
E) little, most nearest
9. Choose the correct degree of the adverb and the adjective.
She works ... than others. I think her results will be ...
A) more hardly, the best
B) more hardly, well
C) harder, a better
D) harder, the best
E) much more hardly, good
10. Choose the correct degree of the adverb and the adjective.
Jack comes home on Monday ... than on other days because it is ... day.
A) very late, the busiest
B) later, busy
C) late, the busiest
D) later, the busiest
E) much later, busiest
11. Choose the correct degree of the adverb and the adjective.
Though he came ... than usual, he was still ... for the departure.
A) early, later
B) much early, late
C) earlier, late
D) much early, later
E) more earlier, latest
12. Choose the correct degree of the adjective or the adverb.
How ... you look today!
A) sweetly B) pleasantly C) happily
D) sadly E) lovely
13. Choose the correct degree of the adjective or the adverb.
This flower smells I have never seen such a flower before.
A) very well B) sweetly C) unusual
D) bitterly E) awfully
14. Choose correct variant.
The chocolate tastes ...
1. sweetly
2. good
3. bitter
4. nicely
A) 2, 3, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 3
D) 1, 4 E) 1, 2, 4
15. Choose the correct degree of the adjective and the adverb.
Old Jolyon was very ... and spoke ... than ever.
A) sad, most sadly B) sad, more sadly
C) sadly, more sadly D) sadder, sadly
E) more sadly, more sadly

16. Choose the correct variant.
1. Lily's character was unbearable.
2. The soup smelt pleasantly.
3. The friends looked happy in Disneyland.
4. Amanda seemed excitedly.
A) 1, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 4 E) 3, 4
17. Choose the correct degree of the adjective or the adverb.
Your cake looks ... and tastes ...
A) well, bitter B) good, good
C) good, bitterly D) good, well
E) well, good
18. Choose the correct degree of the adjective or the adverb.
Sophie worked ... at her English and got a ... knowledge.
A) most hardly, good B) hardly, better
C) harder, worst D) hard, good
E) hardly, worse
19. Choose the correct degree of the adjective or the adverb.
The nurse is very ... and she behaves ... towards the patients.
A) polite, polite
B) more polite, most polite
C) politely, polite
D) politely, politely
E) polite, politely

Mixed Tests

Quantifiers

1. Choose the correct variant.

There are only ... people in the street.

- A) a few B) a little C) few
D) a lot E) a lot of

2. Choose the correct variant.

I had only ... mistakes in my composition.

- A) a lot B) a few C) much
D) a little E) few

3. Choose the correct variant.

*– Was there ... flour in the sack?**– No, only ...*

- A) much, a few B) many, a lot
C) much, a little D) a little, few
E) a lot of, many

4. Choose the correct variant.

I didn't want ... soup.

- A) much B) a lot C) many
D) few E) a few

5. Choose the correct variant.

Did you get ... information about the event?

- A) many B) much C) a lot
D) a few E) few

6. Choose the correct variant.

Margaret has ... time to prepare for her first entrance exam.

- A) a few B) a lot C) few
D) many E) enough

7. Choose the correct variant.

Tom has already earned ... money to buy a car.

- A) enough B) few C) many
D) a lot E) a few

8. Choose the correct variant.

Only ... basketball matches were held last month.

- A) a little B) few C) a lot
D) a few E) much

9. Choose the correct variant.

We spent only ... days at the seaside.

- A) much B) few C) a little
D) a lot E) a few

10. Choose the correct variant.

Do you take ... sugar with your tea?

1. many 2. few
3. little 4. much
A) 1, 2 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 1, 4

11. Choose the correct variant.

The town is ancient. There are ... old buildings there.

- A) a lot B) few C) a little
D) a lot of E) much

12. Choose the correct variant.

Only ... tourists stay here.

- A) much B) a few C) a lot
D) a little E) few

13. Choose the correct variant.

We have very ... money left.

- A) few B) a lot C) many
D) little E) a few

14. Choose the correct variant.

They received ...

- A) an information
B) many information
C) a few information
D) a lot information
E) much information

15. Choose the correct variant.

She had ... luggage and she could carry it without anybody's help.

- A) a few B) little C) many
D) few E) a lot

16. Choose the correct variant.

*– Is there any honey in the jar?**– Yes, there is ...*

- A) a little B) few C) only little
D) many E) a few

17. Choose the correct variant.

*– How much water do you drink every day?**– I drink ... water.*

- A) a lot of B) many C) a few
D) a lot E) few

18. Choose the correct variant.

*– How much butter is there in the fridge?**– There is ... butter.*

- A) a lot B) a few C) many
D) a lot of E) few

19. Choose the correct variant.

There was ... water in the river and they decided to cross it.

- A) a few B) many C) few
D) little E) a lot

20. Choose the correct variant.

Has the child eaten ... butter at breakfast?

1. much 2. many
3. a few 4. little
A) 1, 3 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 2, 3
D) 1, 4 E) 2, 3, 4

Mixed Tests

21. Choose the correct variant.
Have you spent ... money on books?
1. much 2. many
3. a few 4. little
A) 1, 2, 3 B) 1, 4 C) 2, 3
D) 1, 3 E) 2, 3, 4
22. Choose the correct variant.
There aren't ... interesting articles in today's newspapers.
A) many B) much C) a little
D) too much E) a lot
23. Choose the correct variant.
There aren't ... books left on the table.
A) a little B) much C) a lot
D) too much E) many
24. Choose the correct variant.
There are ... interesting things to enjoy.
A) only few B) much C) a lot
D) a little E) many
25. Choose the correct variant.
There was ... time to think about the problem.
A) much B) many C) few
D) a few E) a lot
26. Choose the correct variant.
These houses have ... balconies.
A) not much B) much C) very much
D) a little E) no
27. Choose the correct variant.
We made ... stops when we went to the South by car.
A) much B) a few C) a little
D) each E) a lot
28. Choose the correct variant.
There are ... apples on the plate.
A) a few B) a little C) much
D) a lot E) very a few
29. Choose the correct variant.
I have got ... good news for you.
A) a lot of B) a C) many
D) a few E) two
30. Choose the correct variant.
Jane has ... time now than she had before.
A) little B) fewer C) less
D) few E) much
31. Choose the correct variant.
There was ... time left and they hurried up.
A) a lot B) many C) few
D) little E) a few
32. Choose the correct variant.
Let's hurry up! We haven't got ... time.
A) much B) many C) little
D) few E) a lot
33. Choose the correct variant.
There aren't ... people at the bus stop.
A) some B) much C) a lot
D) many E) a little
34. Choose the correct variant.
There is ... mistake in your report.
A) not few B) a few C) a lot of
D) not many E) no
35. Choose the correct variant.
Is there ... water in the pool?
A) few B) very few C) many
D) much E) a few
36. Choose the correct variant.
There was ... furniture in their flat.
A) many B) little C) few
D) a lot E) only a few
37. Choose the correct variant.
There are not ... peach trees in my uncle's orchard.
A) much B) some C) no
D) a lot E) many
38. Choose the correct variant.
Did you pay ... money for your watch?
A) fewer B) many C) very few
D) a few E) much
39. Choose the correct variant.
This is ... important information.
A) few B) an C) a few
D) a very E) not
40. Choose the correct variant.
I wanted some more soup and Mother gave me ...
A) many B) a little C) only little
D) few E) a few
41. Choose the correct variant.
Mother hasn't bought ... oranges today.
A) an B) a lot C) much D) any E) no
42. Choose the correct variant.
Is there ... milk in the bottle?
A) much B) a few C) many
D) few E) a
43. Choose the correct variant.
How many ... pages should I translate?
A) else B) others C) more
D) another E) the others
44. Choose the correct variant.
Many proposals were presented, but ... were accepted.
A) little B) a little C) much
D) few E) only few

45. Choose the correct variant.

- How ... time did you spend on doing the tests?

- I spent ... time.

- A) much, a lot B) many, little
C) much, many D) many, a few
E) much, a lot of

46. Choose the correct variant.

1. many bread
2. a few pieces of bread
3. a little bread
4. much bread
5. few bread

- A) 2, 4, 5 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 1, 3, 5 E) 1, 2, 4

47. Choose the correct variant.

1. a few pieces of baggage
2. a little baggage
3. few baggage
4. many baggage
5. much baggage

- A) 1, 2, 3 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 2, 5
D) 3, 4, 5 E) 1, 4, 5

48. Which of the given expressions are correct?

1. a few fresh fish
2. a few piece of advice
3. a few colourful T-shirt
4. a few pairs of sunglasses
5. a few sheets of paper

- A) 1, 4, 5 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 2, 3
D) 2, 4 E) 1, 3, 5

49. Which of the given expressions are correct?

1. a few pairs of white gloves
2. a few short skirt
3. a few piece of information
4. a few pieces of music
5. a few fat sheep

- A) 1, 3 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 2, 3, 5
D) 2, 4 E) 1, 4, 5

50. Choose the correct variant.

1. a few business letters
2. few drop of liquid
3. a little pieces of music
4. a little lemon juice

- A) 1, 2 B) 2, 4 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 1, 4

51. Choose the correct variant.

1. a few television programmes
2. a little apple jam
3. few drop of water
4. a little drops of rain

- A) 2, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 3 D) 1, 4 E) 1, 2

52. Choose the correct variant.

The weather has been very dry recently. We have had ... rain.

- A) a lot
D) little

- B) much
E) many

- C) few

53. Choose the correct variant.

Sandra had to speak to ... people about the accident as she didn't have ... information about it.

- A) much, much B) few, another
C) many, enough D) a few, an
E) a lot, enough

54. Choose the correct variant.

I'm sociable by nature, that's why I have ... friends and we meet quite often.

1. few 2. a lot of
3. very many 4. much

- A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 2 E) 2, 4

55. Choose the correct variant.

This town is a very interesting place to visit, that's why ... tourists come here.

1. few 2. a lot of
3. very many 4. much

- A) 1, 3 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 2, 4

56. Choose the correct variant.

Granny baked ... tasty rolls for us.

1. much 2. only a little
3. a lot of 4. many

- A) 1, 3, 5 B) 1, 4 C) 2, 3
D) 3, 4, 5 E) 1, 2, 4

57. Choose the correct variant.

The children picked ... purple flowers in the garden.

1. many 2. a lot of
3. much 4. only a little
5. only a few

- A) 3, 4 B) 1, 2, 5 C) 2, 4, 5
D) 1, 3, 4 E) 2, 3

58. Choose the correct variant.

- Will you buy ... wheat?

- No, only ...

- A) little, little B) many, a few
C) much, a little D) much, a few
E) a few, a little

59. Choose the correct variant.

- Did you buy ... caviar?

- No, only ...

- A) much, a little B) many, few
C) little, little D) a few, a little
E) much, a few

60. Choose the correct variant.

We had ... work to do so we had to ask somebody else to help us.

- A) little B) a lot of C) a few
D) few E) many

Mixed Tests

61. Choose the correct variant.
- Is there ... ink in the ink-pot?
- No, only ...
 A) much, few B) a lot of, many
 C) much, a little D) a few, much
 E) many, a lot
62. Choose the correct variant.
There was ... traffic on the roads.
 1. hardly any 2. little
 3. few 4. only little
 5. no
 A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3, 5 C) 2, 3
 D) 1, 2, 4 E) 1, 2, 5
63. Choose the correct variant.
There is ... progress in Jack's French.
 1. many
 2. only little
 3. hardly any
 4. little
 5. no
 A) 1, 3, 4 B) 2, 3, 5 C) 3, 4, 5
 D) 1, 4 E) 1, 2
64. Choose the correct variant.
Jack trained little, that's why ... people expected him to win.
 A) many B) very few C) a lot of
 D) much E) a little
65. Choose the correct variant.
How many ... cookies can I have?
 A) others B) the others C) another
 D) more E) much
66. Choose the correct variant.
How many ... days can I stay there?
 A) another B) the others C) more
 D) others E) much
67. Choose the correct variant.
... problems have arisen.
 1. Each
 2. A number of
 3. Some
 4. The number of
 5. Every
 A) 1, 2, 3 B) 3, 4 C) 2, 3
 D) 1, 5 E) 1, 2, 5
68. Choose the correct variant.
... students have already passed the exams.
 1. Every
 2. Some
 3. A number of
 4. The number of
 5. Each
 A) 1, 3, 5 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4, 5
 D) 2, 3 E) 2, 4
69. Choose the correct variant.
There are ... furniture shops in this street.
 1. too many
 2. much
 3. only a little
 4. few
 5. several
 A) 1, 4, 5 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 2, 3
 D) 2, 4, 5 E) 1, 3, 5
70. Choose the correct variant.
I've seen ... news programmes this week.
 1. too many
 2. much
 3. only a little
 4. few
 5. several
 A) 1, 4, 5 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 3, 5
 D) 2, 4, 5 E) 1, 2, 3
71. Which is **wrong**?
 A) a little baby B) many homework
 C) interesting works D) a beautiful glass
 E) many times
72. Which is **wrong**?
 A) many housework B) interesting work
 C) a little house D) many times
 E) beautiful glasses
73. Choose the correct variant.
That kind of job requires ... patience.
 1. a few 2. a lot of
 3. a little 4. a lot 5. few
 A) 2, 4, 5 B) 3, 5 C) 1, 2, 4
 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 3
74. Choose the correct variant.
 1. a few job application
 2. few job applications
 3. few rain drops
 4. a few rain drop
 A) 2, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 1, 2
75. Choose the correct variant.
 1. few letter boxes
 2. a few letter box
 3. a few fig leaf
 4. few fig leaves
 A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 3, 4
76. Choose the correct variant.
Have you got ... practice to manage the motorcycle?
 1. enough
 2. many
 3. a little
 4. a lot
 5. a few
 A) 2, 3 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4 D) 4, 5 E) 1, 5

77. Choose the correct variant.
Have you got ... experience to ride the motorbike?
1. enough 2. many
3. a little 4. a lot 5. much
A) 2, 5 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 3, 5
D) 1, 2, 4 E) 1, 4
78. Choose the correct variant.
"Sally earns hardly anything at all" means "She earns ...".
A) a lot B) very little C) much
D) too much E) enough
79. Choose the correct variant.
"Yesterday Jane ate hardly anything at all" means "She ate ...".
A) very little B) a lot C) much
D) enough E) too much
80. Choose the correct variant.
1. a lot of juice
2. much bottles of juice
3. a little juice
4. a few juice
5. much lemon juice
A) 1, 3, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 3, 5 E) 2, 5
81. Choose the correct variant.
I'd like ... salt in my soup.
1. a little 2. very few
3. many 4. some more
5. only a little
A) 2, 3 B) 2, 5 C) 1, 4, 5
D) 1, 2, 4 E) 3, 4
82. Choose the correct variant.
... in the world export diamonds.
A) Only a lot of nations
B) Only a few nations
C) Only few nations
D) Only a little nations
E) Only most nations
83. Choose the correct variant.
1. much glass bottles
2. many beer barrels
3. a few gold rings
4. a little chicken soup
5. several vegetable salad
A) 1, 3, 5 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 2, 4
D) 2, 3, 5 E) 1, 4, 5
84. Choose the correct variant.
1. a little bitter chocolate
2. many wool blankets
3. a few cotton skirts
4. much gold rings
5. several cabbage soup
A) 1, 2, 3 B) 2, 4, 5 C) 1, 2, 4
D) 1, 3, 5 E) 3, 4, 5
85. Choose the correct variant.
We have bought ... magazines in the book shop.
1. some more
2. a lot
3. some other
4. much
5. another
A) 1, 4, 5 B) 2, 3, 5 C) 1, 3
D) 2, 4 E) 1, 2, 3
86. Choose the correct variant.
... poems were written by a well-known poet.
1. Most of these 2. Both the
3. Only few 4. Every
5. All these
A) 1, 2, 4 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 3, 5 E) 1, 2, 5
87. Choose the correct variant.
What ... have you seen in this ancient town?
A) any B) another C) else
D) more E) other
88. Choose the correct variant.
It's a secret so very ... people know about it.
A) few B) a lot of C) much
D) many E) a little
89. Choose the correct variant.
I have only ... pears in my basket.
A) a little B) a lot C) much
D) a few E) few
90. Choose the correct variant.
They have ... apricot trees in their orchard.
A) not some B) a little C) a lot
D) much E) no
91. Choose the correct variant.
She has ... English books.
A) only few B) a lot C) a little
D) no much E) no
92. Choose the correct variant.
We hope that some ... people will take part in the discussion.
A) else B) others C) more
D) another E) much
93. Choose the correct variant.
Have some more coffee. There is still ... left.
A) many B) little C) a few
D) few E) a little
94. Choose the correct variant.
From this article you will learn ... about the difference in the meaning of some words.
A) a few B) a lot of C) a lot
D) many E) some

Mixed Tests

95. Choose the correct variant.
It's good that ... people give money to charity.
A) much B) only few C) few
D) a lot E) many

96. Choose the correct variant.
- How ... glasses of tea did you drink yesterday?
- I drank only ... glasses.
A) many, a little B) much, few
C) many, a lot of D) many, a few
E) much, some

97. Choose the correct variant.
There is very ... water in the glass. I am afraid I can't give you ...
A) much, some B) a little, many
C) little, any D) a few, more
E) many, some

98. Choose the correct variant.
... people came to the concert than we had expected.
A) Fewer B) A lot of C) Many
D) Few E) Much

99. Choose the correct variant.
Nancy hasn't got ... friends.
A) many B) no C) much
D) a lot E) else

100. Choose the correct variant.
They don't have ..., just ...
A) many luggages, some bags
B) much luggage, a few bags
C) any luggage, few bag
D) a luggage, a bag
E) no luggage, a few bags

101. Choose the correct variant.
He didn't borrow ... books from the local library.
1. much 2. many
3. any 4. a lot
A) 1, 3 B) 1, 4 C) 1, 2, 4
D) 2, 3 E) 2, 3, 4

102. Choose the correct variant.
... people in the world want to lead a better life.
1. Almost all 2. Many
3. A lot 4. Most
A) 3, 4 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 3
D) 1, 2, 4 E) 1, 2, 3

103. Choose the correct variant.
1. a few works of art
2. a few pairs of glasses
3. a little hand luggage
4. a little pieces of cake
A) 2, 3, 4 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 3, 4
D) 1, 4 E) 1, 2, 3

104. Choose the correct variant.
The children found ... yellow pears under the tree.
1. so much
2. a little
3. enough
4. many
A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 3, 4

105. Choose the correct variant for both sentences.
1. Adding ... lemon juice to fish makes it taste better.
2. I'm not ready yet. I need ... more time.
A) many B) few C) a little
D) a few E) little

106. Choose the correct variant.
How many ... pages should I translate?
A) much B) else C) another
D) more E) others

107. Choose the correct variant.
1. a few traffic signs
2. a little lumps of sugar
3. a few mailbox
4. a little cabbage soup
A) 3, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 2 E) 1, 4

108. Choose the correct variant.
1. few tomato soup
2. a lot of vegetables
3. a lot of electrical energy
4. a few power station
A) 1, 3 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 4

109. Choose the correct variant.
David studied little, that's why ... people expected him to enter the university.
A) a lot of B) many C) very few
D) much E) a little

110. Choose the correct word for each sentence.
1. He couldn't help me because he had ... time.
2. There was so ... traffic that we were an hour late.
3. The question was so difficult that ... students could answer it.

a. much
b. little
c. few

- A) 1 - b; 2 - a; 3 - c
B) 1 - c; 2 - b; 3 - a
C) 1 - c; 2 - a; 3 - b
D) 1 - b; 2 - c; 3 - a
E) 1 - a; 2 - c; 3 - b

Mixed Tests

111. Choose the correct word for each sentence.

1. I didn't have ... money so I couldn't buy that suit.
2. We had so ... time that we weren't able to make a report.
3. The car is so expensive that ... people can buy it.

a. much
b. little
c. few

- A) 1 - a; 2 - b; 3 - c B) 1 - b; 2 - a; 3 - c
C) 1 - b; 2 - c; 3 - a D) 1 - a; 2 - c; 3 - b
E) 1 - c; 2 - a; 3 - b

112. Choose the correct variant.

- What ... can you tell me about it?
- I want to give some ... information and ... pieces of advice.

- A) more, else, else B) else, more, a few
C) else, more, else D) else, else, more
E) more, a few, a little

113. Choose the correct variant.

I am thirsty. I would like ...

1. some more tea
2. more cup of tea
3. other cup of tea
4. another cup of tea
5. a cup of tea

- A) 1, 2, 3 B) 1, 2, 5 C) 1, 4, 5
D) 2, 4 E) 3, 4

114. Choose the correct variant.

1. much paper
2. several types of paper
3. many paper
4. several sheet of paper
5. a few paper

- A) 2, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 4, 5

115. Choose the correct variant.

... questions were raised, but ... were discussed.

- A) A few, a little B) Many, a lot of
C) Much, a few D) Many, few
E) A lot, few

116. Choose the correct variant.

... suggestions were made, but ... were accepted.

- A) Many, few B) Many, a lot of
C) Much, a few D) A few, a little
E) A lot, few

117. Choose the correct variant.

- How ... money does Tim earn?
- He earns ... money, but he works ...

- A) many, little, a lot
B) much, few, much
C) much, little, a lot of
D) much, little, a lot
E) many, fewer, more

118. Choose the correct variant.

*He has done his translation ... better this time.
There are ... mistakes in it.*

- A) much, more B) more, a few
C) much, fewer D) -, a lot of E) -, a little

119. Choose the correct variant.

When I came back, there were ... passengers there, a minute later two ... women came.

- A) many, others B) much, more
C) few, else D) only a few, else
E) a few, more

120. Choose the correct variant.

The strange town terrified him, he was alone and sad, he had ... money and ... friend.

- A) some, a few B) a little, few
C) little, no D) much, a lot of
E) no, much

121. Choose the correct variant.

- Where ... does the train stop?
- It stops at two ... stations and nowhere ...

- A) else, more, else
B) more, more, else
C) else, another, more
D) else, another, other
E) more, other, more

122. Choose the correct variant.

There are ... days in a week than there are in a month, and there are ... days in a year than there are in a month.

- A) more, few B) less, many
C) fewer, more D) few, many
E) fewer, many

123. Choose the correct variant.

Can you give me ... more of that apple jam? I liked it ...

- A) little, lots of B) a little, very much
C) much, a lot of D) a few, a lot
E) -, many

124. Choose the correct variant.

1. a few slices of meat
2. a few pairs of sunglasses
3. a little hand cream
4. a little pieces of cheese

- A) 3, 4 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 1, 3, 4
D) 1, 4 E) 2, 3, 4

125. Choose the correct variant.

1. quite a quiet street
2. enough quiet streets
3. a quiet streets
4. rather quiet street
5. a quiet streets

- A) 3, 4, 5 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 3
D) 1, 2 E) 1, 4, 5

So do I. Neither do I

1. Choose the correct variant.

Jane doesn't like watching cartoons. ...

- A) Sarah also doesn't.
 B) Sarah doesn't, too.
 C) So didn't Sarah.
 D) Neither Sarah did.
 E) Sarah doesn't, either.

2. Choose the correct variant.

Joseph doesn't know German. ...

- A) Bill does either. B) Neither Bill did.
 C) Bill doesn't too. D) So didn't Bill.
 E) Bill doesn't either.

3. Choose the correct variant.

She couldn't explain the reason of her absence. ...

- A) Neither could I. B) So could I.
 C) Neither did I. D) I could either.
 E) I didn't either.

4. Choose the correct variant.

They couldn't practise their English last year. ...

- A) So couldn't I. B) Neither could I.
 C) I could either. D) So could I.
 E) I couldn't too.

5. Choose the correct variant.

My daughter couldn't drive a car last year. ...

- A) So I could. B) I can't, too
 C) So could I. D) Neither could I.
 E) Neither can I.

6. Choose the correct variant.

We didn't like the performance, ...

- A) so did they.
 B) neither they do.
 C) they didn't like the performance, too.
 D) they didn't like the performance, either.
 E) they didn't also like the performance.

7. Choose the correct variant.

They didn't enjoy the film at all, ...

- A) we also didn't enjoy the film.
 B) neither didn't we.
 C) we didn't enjoy too.
 D) neither we do.
 E) neither did we.

8. Choose the correct variant.

- My secretary didn't remind me about the appointment.

- ...

- A) So did Ben. B) Neither did mine.
 C) So do they. D) Neither was she.
 E) Jack didn't remind me, too.

9. Choose the correct variant.

Ted knows English. ...

- A) So am I. B) So do I.
 C) Neither am I. D) Neither do I.
 E) I don't know, too.

10. Choose the correct variant.

My friend is a student. ...

- A) So am I. B) So do I.
 C) Neither am I. D) Neither do I.
 E) I'm not a student, too.

11. Choose the correct variant.

- My son prefers apricots to peaches.

- ...

- A) So was my daughter.
 B) So does my daughter.
 C) Neither did my daughter.
 D) Neither does my daughter.
 E) My daughter does either.

12. Choose the correct variant.

- I don't remember the author of the book.

- ...

- A) My sister doesn't, too.
 B) So does my sister.
 C) But my sister doesn't.
 D) Neither does my sister.
 E) My sister does, either.

13. Choose the correct variant.

I don't know how to plan my vacation. ...

- A) Neither was my brother.
 B) Neither does my friend.
 C) So don't they.
 D) Either did my girlfriend.
 E) Jack doesn't, too.

14. Choose the correct variant.

Baku is more crowded now than it was some years ago. ...

1. Istanbul isn't, too.
 2. Moscow is, too.
 3. So is Istanbul.
 4. Moscow is either.

- A) 1, 2 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3
 D) 1, 4 E) 2, 3

15. Choose the correct variant.

Seoul is an extremely large and crowded city.

...

1. Istanbul is either.
 2. So is New-York.
 3. New-York isn't, too.
 4. Istanbul is, too.

- A) 1, 4 B) 1, 2
 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 4
 E) 1, 3

16. Choose the correct variant.

Several months ago, the Smiths moved to another town. ...

1. Neither did I.
2. We did, too.
3. So did we.
4. I did, either.

A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 2 E) 1, 3

17. Choose the correct variant.

Last month the refugees got new flats. ...

1. So did we.
2. Neither did my family.
3. We did, too.
4. My family did, either.

A) 1, 2 B) 1, 3 C) 3, 4
D) 2, 3 E) 1, 4

18. Choose the correct variant.

- I'm going to play football with my classmates and what about your brother?

- ...

- A) He is, either.
- B) Neither is he.
- C) So does he.
- D) So he does.
- E) So is he.

19. Choose the correct variant.

- Steven and Edward are going to play tennis and what about you?

- ...

- A) So am I.
- B) So do I.
- C) I do either.
- D) Neither do I.
- E) Neither am I.

20. Choose the correct variant.

Melanie doesn't like strong tea, and ...

1. neither do I.
2. so do I.
3. I do too.
4. I don't, either.

A) 1, 2, 3 B) 3, 4 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 1, 3 E) 1, 4

21. Choose the correct variant.

Nick didn't like our new classmate, and ...

1. neither did I.
2. so did I.
3. I did, too.
4. I didn't, either.

A) 1, 2, 3 B) 3, 4 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 1, 3 E) 1, 4

22. Choose the correct variant.

Molly didn't let me use her computer, ...

- A) neither did Ted.
- B) so did Ted.
- C) neither didn't Ted.
- D) so didn't Ted.
- E) Ted did too.

23. Choose the correct variant.

Most of the children don't like to sleep in the day-time, and ...

- A) my daughter doesn't too.
- B) so does my daughter.
- C) neither does my daughter.
- D) so doesn't my daughter.
- E) neither doesn't my daughter.

24. Choose the correct variant.

Some people don't like long walks, ...

- A) so isn't my sister.
- B) neither does my sister.
- C) so does my sister.
- D) neither was my sister.
- E) neither doesn't my sister.

25. Choose the correct variant.

We are planning to go abroad. ...

- A) Neither am I.
- B) So do my parents.
- C) They aren't either.
- D) Laura isn't either.
- E) So is Mike.

26. Choose the correct variant.

- These hairdressers cut hair with special scissors.

- ...

1. So do the others.
2. We do, too.
3. The others do, either.
4. Neither do we.

A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 4

27. Choose the correct variant.

My parents let me take part in the song contest, ...

1. so did the Watsons.
2. the Watsons did, too.
3. the Watsons did, either.
4. neither did the Watsons.

A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 2, 4

28. Choose the correct variant.

- Anna always says what she thinks.

- ...

- A) Mike does, either.
- B) So was Mike.
- C) So does Mike.
- D) Mike didn't, too.
- E) Either did Mike.

29. Choose the correct variant.

We asked him to stay with us. ...

- A) So did my children.
- B) Neither did my children.
- C) They asked him, either.
- D) Either did my children.
- E) So were my children.

30. Choose the correct variant.
Sandra made a very good speech. ...
A) Either did the others.
B) Neither did the others.
C) The others did, either.
D) So did the others.
E) So were the others.
31. Choose the correct variant.
I don't like spicy food, ...
1. my wife doesn't like it either.
2. my wife likes it too.
3. my wife likes it either.
4. neither does my wife.
A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 4 E) 1, 3
32. Choose the correct variant.
We don't like fast food, ...
1. our children don't like it either.
2. our children like it too.
3. our children like it either.
4. neither do our children.
A) 1, 3 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 2 E) 1, 4
33. Choose the correct variant.
- You are capable enough to do this difficult task.
- ...
A) So isn't my sister.
B) So is my sister.
C) My sister isn't, either.
D) Neither is my sister.
E) But my sister is.
34. Choose the correct variant.
- They had to take a taxi.
- ...
A) So did we. B) We did either.
C) Neither did we. D) We didn't too.
E) So we didn't.
35. Choose the correct variant.
Norman has told us to be in time, ...
A) Sally hasn't too. B) so has Sally.
C) neither has Sally. D) so hasn't Sally.
E) but Sally has.
36. Choose the correct variant.
My mother didn't let me go to the party, ...
A) neither did Kate. B) so did Kate.
C) neither didn't Kate. D) so didn't Kate.
E) Kate did too.
37. Complete the sentence.
My father always takes care of me, ...
A) Sally doesn't too. B) so does Sally.
C) so doesn't Sally. D) neither does Sally.
E) Sally does either.
38. Choose the correct variant.
- Tim loves his uncle very much.
- ...
A) I do either. B) So am I. C) So do I.
D) I love either. E) So I am.
39. Choose the correct variant.
- My daughter sings well.
- ...
A) Neither does my son.
B) My son isn't, too.
C) My son does, either.
D) So is my son.
E) So does my son.
40. Choose the correct variant.
- My sister paints well.
- ...
A) Neither does my brother.
B) My brother did either.
C) My brother also doesn't.
D) So is my brother.
E) So does my brother.
41. Choose the correct variant.
They didn't phone yesterday, ...
A) neither I didn't.
B) so did I.
C) neither did I.
D) I didn't phone them, too.
E) I didn't also phone them.
42. Choose the correct variant.
Paul doesn't like to paint pictures. ...
A) So does she.
B) Neither she doesn't.
C) Neither does his brother.
D) I didn't also like to paint.
E) I don't like to paint pictures, too.
43. Choose the correct variant.
I have to get up early, and ...
A) so doesn't Nick. B) neither does Nick.
C) so does Nick. D) Nick doesn't too.
E) neither doesn't Nick.
44. Choose the correct variant.
We have to do everything in time, ...
A) neither doesn't Simon.
B) neither does Simon.
C) so doesn't Simon.
D) Simon doesn't too.
E) so does Simon.
45. Choose the correct variant.
Bruce didn't say anything, ...
A) his master did too
B) so did his master
C) his master did either
D) his master didn't too
E) neither did his master

46. Choose the correct variant.
Ben couldn't express his opinion openly. ...
A) George could either.
B) So could George.
C) Neither could George.
D) George couldn't too.
E) George could too.
47. Choose the correct variant.
Mark couldn't swim well last year, ...
A) either can I.
B) I couldn't too.
C) so could I.
D) I could either.
E) neither could I.
48. Choose the correct variant.
- He doesn't live with his parents.
- ...
A) I do either.
B) She doesn't too.
C) So does she.
D) Neither do we.
E) I don't live with my parents too.
49. Choose the correct variant.
- I prefer apples to bananas.
- ...
A) So does my son.
B) So don't I.
C) Neither do I.
D) I don't prefer apples to bananas too.
E) I also don't prefer apples to bananas.
50. Choose the correct variant.
I did not see him yesterday, ...
A) neither did Bill.
B) so did Bill.
C) neither Bill didn't
D) Bill didn't see him too.
E) Bill didn't also see him.
51. Choose the correct variant.
Sally didn't like adventure stories in her childhood, ...
A) Nick didn't too.
B) neither did Nick.
C) Nick also didn't.
D) Nick did either.
E) neither didn't Nick.
52. Choose the correct variant.
Mary doesn't speak Russian, ...
A) so doesn't Laura.
B) Laura does either.
C) Laura doesn't too.
D) Laura doesn't either.
E) neither Laura doesn't.
53. Choose the correct variant.
Neither of them could explain the reason for his absence, ...
A) I also couldn't.
B) so could I.
C) I couldn't too.
D) I could either.
E) neither could I.
54. Choose the correct variant.
Our pupils couldn't speak English last year, ...
A) so could I.
B) so couldn't I.
C) I couldn't neither.
D) neither could I.
E) I couldn't too.
55. Choose the correct variant.
Mary hasn't got any free time and ...
A) neither have I.
B) I haven't too.
C) so have I.
D) either have I.
E) neither I haven't.
56. Choose the correct variant.
I can't sew, and ...
A) my sister can't too.
B) so can my sister.
C) neither can't my sister.
D) neither can my sister.
E) my sister can either.
57. Choose the correct variant.
There was no address on the letter ...
A) too
B) either
C) also
D) neither
E) no more
58. Choose the correct variant.
I didn't like the salad ...
A) neither
B) too
C) no more
D) either
E) also
59. Choose the correct variant.
- I love my Motherland very much.
- ...
A) So am I.
B) So do I.
C) Neither do I.
D) I love either.
E) So I am.
60. Choose the correct variant.
Mike likes travelling, ...
A) Sophie does either
B) so does Sophie
C) so doesn't Sophie
D) neither does Sophie
E) Sophie doesn't too
61. Choose the correct variant.
All children like watching cartoons, ...
A) so does Ann.
B) Ann does either.
C) so doesn't Ann.
D) neither does Ann.
E) Ann doesn't too.
62. Choose the correct variant.
- I have never seen such a beautiful place.
- ...
A) So have I.
B) Neither have I.
C) Neither do I.
D) They don't either.
E) So haven't they.

Mixed Tests

63. Choose the correct variant.
- *John never makes notes of a lecture.*
- ...
A) I never make notes, too.
B) I don't make notes, either.
C) But I don't.
D) I do too.
E) So do I.
64. Choose the correct variant.
I haven't spoken with the members of the delegation yet, and ...
A) neither did most of my friends.
B) either had most of my friends.
C) neither have most of my friends.
D) most of my friends didn't too.
E) most of my friends have either.
65. Choose the correct variant.
Jill won't be late, and ...
A) her friends will too.
B) her friends won't either.
C) but her friends won't.
D) neither won't her friends.
E) neither were her friends.
66. Choose the correct variant.
She won't invite Alec to the party. ...
A) She'll invite Jack, either.
B) She won't invite Jack, either.
C) She won't also invite Jack.
D) She won't invite Jack, too.
E) But she won't invite Jack, too.
67. Choose the correct variant.
We couldn't remember the address, ...
A) they couldn't remember it, too.
B) they also could not remember it.
C) they could not remember it, either.
D) neither can they.
E) but they couldn't.
68. Choose the correct variant.
He doesn't like this play, ...
A) but I do. B) neither I did.
C) we also don't. D) I didn't too.
E) but we don't.
69. Choose the correct variant.
She asked me to go with her, ...
A) they didn't too B) neither didn't they
C) and so did they D) neither did she
E) but they also didn't
70. Choose the correct variant.
- *My cousin has made good progress in chemistry lately.*
- ...
A) Neither do I. B) Neither has his.
C) So do I. D) So has mine.
E) I have made, either.
71. Choose the correct variant.
My scissors aren't sharp, ...
A) neither are hers. B) theirs aren't, too.
C) so are mine. D) so were mine.
E) hers were either.
72. Choose the correct variant.
Nick's moving to London, ...
1. so has Barbara.
2. so is Barbara.
3. Barbara is too.
4. Barbara has too.
A) 1, 3, 4 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 1, 4
D) 2, 3 E) 2, 4
73. Choose the correct variant.
Mark's looking for another job, ...
1. so is Nelly.
2. so has Nelly.
3. Nelly has too.
4. Nelly is too.
A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 3, 4 E) 1, 4
74. Choose the correct variant.
- *The hunter cut some wood to make a fire.*
- ...
1. The boys did, too.
2. So did the boys.
3. The boys didn't, too.
4. The boys did, either.
5. But the boys didn't.
A) 1, 2, 5 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 3, 4 E) 1, 4, 5
75. Choose the correct variant.
- *Mary put much salt into the soup.*
- ...
1. So did our cook.
2. Our cook did, either.
3. Our cook did, too.
4. Our cook didn't, too.
5. But our cook didn't.
A) 2, 3, 4 B) 1, 3, 5 C) 2, 3
D) 1, 2, 5 E) 3, 4
76. Choose the correct variant.
- *They haven't formally announced their engagement yet.*
- ...
A) But we did. B) So have we.
C) Neither have we. D) We have, either.
E) We haven't, too.
77. Choose the correct variant.
I have never heard such music. ...
A) Neither did they. B) So do they.
C) Neither have I. D) Either haven't I.
E) So have I.

78. Choose the correct variant.
- *Who had to leave the party?*

- ...

- A) Neither of us has.
B) Each of us had.
C) Everybody had.
D) Harry did.
E) My friends do.

79. Choose the correct variant.
- *Who has to inform them?*

- ...

- A) Everybody had.
B) Bill does.
C) Each of us has.
D) Neither of us did.
E) My colleagues have.

80. Choose the correct variant.
- *I wonder what the chief means.*

- ...

- A) We do, either.
B) Neither do we.
C) So do we.
D) We don't, too.
E) But we do.

81. Choose the correct variant.
- *I don't know how to help her.*

- ...

- A) We didn't, too.
B) Either didn't we.
C) Neither does anybody else.
D) So do we.
E) But we don't.

82. Choose the correct variant.
- *I don't know what to do in this situation.*

- ...

- A) So do we. B) Either didn't we.
C) We don't, too. D) But we don't.
E) Neither does anybody else here.

83. Choose the correct variant.
You never work on Saturdays, ...

1. and neither does Tom
2. and so do I
3. Tom also doesn't work on Saturdays
4. but I do

- A) 2, 4 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 1, 4
D) 1, 3 E) 2, 3, 4

84. Choose the correct variant.
You never answer his messages, ...

1. and neither does Lily
2. and so does Lily
3. but I do
4. I also don't answer his messages

- A) 2, 3, 4 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 2, 4
D) 1, 4 E) 1, 3

85. Choose the correct variant.

Jane's father never let her daughter drive his car. ...

1. Neither did my father.
2. So did my father.
3. My father did, too.
4. My father didn't, either.

- A) 1, 3 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 2

86. Choose the correct variant.

Julia's mother never let her go on a trip. ...

1. Neither did her father.
2. So did her father.
3. Her father didn't, either.
4. Her father did, too.

- A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 3

87. Choose the correct variant.

Nick has adapted himself to his surroundings. ...

- A) So she did.
B) So hasn't she.
C) She hasn't too.
D) She also did.
E) So has she.

88. Choose the correct variant.

He never behaves so. ...

- A) So do I.
B) I never behave so too.
C) Neither I did.
D) I never behave so either.
E) I don't also behave so.

89. Choose the correct variant.

Mike has forgotten to shut the windows, ...

- A) but Jack has.
B) Jack hasn't, too.
C) neither has Jack.
D) so hasn't Jack.
E) so has Jack.

90. Choose the correct variant.

My mother always gives me good advice, ...

- A) but Nick does.
B) Nick doesn't too.
C) so does Nick.
D) neither does Nick.
E) Nick doesn't either.

91. Choose the correct variant.

- Steven never writes to anyone.

- ...

- A) So do we.
B) So do I.
C) Neither did Brian.
D) Neither does Jessica.
E) I also don't.

92. Choose the correct variant.
- *Tom never misses a chance of going to the party.*
- ...
A) So Merlin does. B) Neither do I.
C) Neither did I. D) I miss, either.
E) I don't miss, too.
93. Choose the correct variant.
They have never called me, ...
A) but she has. B) but she hasn't.
C) and she hasn't, too. D) so has she.
E) but she has, either.
94. Choose the correct variant.
Monica has never accepted advice from anyone, ...
A) so have I. B) but I haven't.
C) but I have. D) I have either.
E) and I haven't too.
95. Choose the correct variant.
The doctor didn't let Nick smoke. ...
A) Neither does his mother.
B) So did I.
C) So does his wife.
D) Neither didn't we.
E) Neither did his parents.
96. Choose the correct variant.
- *He never sleeps after lunch.*
- ...
A) I never sleep after lunch either.
B) So do I.
C) I never sleep after lunch too.
D) I did either.
E) I don't also sleep after lunch.
97. Choose the correct variant.
My sister has made good progress in her English lately, ...
A) so have I. B) neither I have.
C) so did I. D) neither have I.
E) but I did.
98. Choose the correct variant.
I didn't like the dancing, and ...
A) they didn't like the dancing either.
B) but they didn't.
C) they didn't like the dancing too.
D) so did they.
E) they didn't also like the dancing.
99. Choose the correct variant.
They didn't enjoy themselves at all, ...
A) we didn't enjoy too.
B) either did we.
C) neither did we.
D) but we didn't.
E) we also didn't enjoy ourselves.
100. Choose the correct variant.
I don't eat cabbage, ...
A) so doesn't my son.
B) but my sons don't.
C) so does my son.
D) my sons don't eat cabbage either.
E) my sons don't also eat cabbage.
101. Choose the correct variant.
- *I have never seen such stamps.*
- ...
A) Neither have I.
B) So have I.
C) Neither hasn't she.
D) They have either.
E) So haven't they.
102. Choose the correct variant.
Alison had to stay there for another week, ...
A) Becky had either. B) neither did Becky.
C) so had Becky. D) so did Becky.
E) Becky had too.
103. Choose the correct variant.
Ann always has to get up early, ...
A) so do her parents.
B) so has her brother.
C) so her brother has.
D) so have I.
E) so I did.
104. Choose the correct variant.
John never makes mistakes, ...
A) I also never make mistakes.
B) I never make mistakes too.
C) I never make mistakes either.
D) but I don't.
E) so do I.
105. Choose the correct variant.
- *Nick never misses an opportunity of going to the theatre.*
- ...
A) Neither do I. B) Neither don't I.
C) But I don't. D) So do I.
E) I don't miss too.
106. Choose the correct variant.
- *We met him no more.*
- ...
A) So does her brother.
B) So did Ben.
C) Neither did I.
D) Nick does either.
E) I didn't meet him too.
107. Choose the correct variant.
He never writes to us, ...
A) I do either. B) so do I. C) I don't too.
D) so did she. E) neither does she.

108. Choose the correct variant.

I can't do it. No one in our class can do it ...

- A) neither B) also C) too
D) either E) no more

109. Choose the correct variant.

There was no salt on the table ...

- A) also B) too C) either
D) no more E) neither

110. Choose the correct variant.

I can't understand it and she can't ...

- A) also B) too C) either
D) neither E) no more

111. Choose the correct variant.

The chief put no papers into the drawer. ...

- A) The clerk did either.
B) Neither did the clerk.
C) So did I.
D) I didn't also put them.
E) Tom put no papers into the drawer too.

112. Choose the correct variant.

Sharon cut her hair. ...

- A) So does her sister. B) Neither did I.
C) So did I. D) Either did Kevin.
E) I didn't cut my hair too.

113. Choose the correct variant.

We didn't miss the chance of visiting London. ...

- A) so didn't they.
B) but they didn't.
C) but they did.
D) so did they.
E) and they didn't too.

114. Choose the correct variant.

Norman didn't miss the chance of working in this company. ...

- A) and you didn't too B) but you didn't
C) so didn't you D) so did you
E) but you did

115. Choose the correct variant.

Mother let John play in the yard no longer. ...

- A) His father doesn't too.
B) So did his father.
C) So does his father.
D) Neither did his father.
E) Neither does his father.

116. Choose the correct variant.

Jane had to change her mind. ...

- A) so did her friend.
B) neither has her brother.
C) so her brother had.
D) so had I.
E) neither did they.

117. Choose the correct variant.

Alison had to agree with her friends. ...

- A) so Bess has. B) neither did Bess.
C) so had Bess. D) so did Bess.
E) Bess had too.

118. Choose the correct variant.

- ...

- *She does.*

- A) Who's got it?
B) Who has to make a report?
C) Who allowed you to go?
D) Who's served here for a long time?
E) Who's read the story till the end?

119. Choose the correct variant.

- ...

- *He did.*

- A) Who had to make arrangements?
B) Who lets you do it?
C) Who was asleep for a long time?
D) Who's got the answers to the tasks?
E) Who had completed the work by that time?

120. Choose the correct variant.

- *Who has to make lists for the course?*

- ...

- A) Neither of them did.
B) Each of the students has.
C) The manager does.
D) Everybody had.
E) One of us had.

121. Choose the correct variant.

- *Who has to make arrangements for the party?*

- ...

- A) We have. B) Pamela does.
C) Each of us has. D) No one did.
E) Everybody has.

122. Choose the correct variant.

- *Hearing the joke every man burst out laughing.*

- ...

- A) Neither did we.
B) So do we.
C) The Sandfords did either.
D) So did my neighbours.
E) So do Jack's friends.

123. Choose the correct variant.

- *The flat cost me a lot of money.*

- ...

- A) So did ours.
B) The Smiths' did either.
C) So does his.
D) Mine doesn't either.
E) Neither did ours.

124. Choose the correct variant.

Not a bird was seen through the leaves of the trees, ...

- A) neither was a butterfly.
- B) neither weren't other insects.
- C) so were other insects, either.
- D) but no insects were.
- E) so wasn't a butterfly.

125. Choose the correct variant.

- Ben has already learned all the requirements of the job in details.

- ...

- A) I did too.
- B) But I have.
- C) Neither did I.
- D) So have I.
- E) I have, either.

126. Choose correct variant.

- ...

- So has Jeremy.

- A) The delegates have to discuss the economic situation.
- B) Fred has three lessons on Friday.
- C) David has lunch at 12.30 on weekdays.
- D) I have passed my exam successfully.
- E) Jane has never written an essay in a foreign language.

127. Choose the correct variant.

- ...

- So do I.

- A) Monica let me know the news.
- B) Edward put on his new jacket.
- C) Harold doesn't agree to our plans.
- D) Fred has to start a new project.
- E) The man fed the birds.

128. Choose the correct variant.

- ...

- So do we.

- A) She cut the lemon into slices.
- B) Jeremy has to make a decision.
- C) Pam doesn't enjoy watching detective films.
- D) Harold let me use his computer.
- E) The girl chose the correct variant.

129. Choose the correct variant.

Fred never let his younger brother drive a car, and ...

- A) neither did his father.
- B) so did Mike.
- C) but his father doesn't.
- D) neither does Mike.
- E) his father didn't, too.

130. Choose the correct variant.

Ann's good at learning languages. ...

- 1. So is her sister.
- 2. But her sister isn't.
- 3. So has her sister.
- 4. Her sister hasn't either.
- 5. Her sister is good at learning languages, too.

A) 1, 3, 5 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2, 4

D) 3, 4 E) 1, 2, 5

131. Choose the correct variant.

Mary's eager to go abroad. ...

- 1. So is her niece.
- 2. But her niece isn't.
- 3. So has her niece.
- 4. Her niece hasn't either.
- 5. Her niece is eager to go abroad, too.

A) 2, 4 B) 1, 2, 5 C) 1, 3, 5

D) 3, 4 E) 1, 2, 4

132. Choose the correct variant.

We have to do everything in time, ...

- A) so he has.
- B) neither does Simon.
- C) so does Simon.
- D) but they have.
- E) but they do.

133. Choose the correct variant.

- ...

- So have the others.

- A) I have packed my cases.
- B) William made progress in Mathematics.
- C) We have to do our best to protect nature.
- D) You have hardly worked at school.
- E) Margaret hasn't bought a new dress.

134. Choose the correct variant.

I haven't talked to the ambassadors of the countries yet, and ...

- A) most of my colleagues didn't either
- B) so have most of my colleagues
- C) neither did most of my colleagues
- D) neither have most of my colleagues
- E) most of my colleagues have either

135. Choose the correct variant.

You needn't come here tomorrow, ...

- A) I needn't too B) neither needn't I
- C) neither need I D) either needn't I
- E) so need I

136. Choose the correct variant.

Ted never read newspapers, ...

- A) so do I.
- B) neither does his sister.
- C) so did Helen and Ben.
- D) Susan never read newspapers, too.
- E) I never read newspapers, either.

137. Choose the correct variant.

Linda has just started a new job. ...

1. So did these employees.
2. So have these employees.
3. These employees did, too.
4. These employees have, too.

A) 1, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3 D) 2, 4 E) 3, 4

138. Choose the correct variant.

Little Kathy lay on the sofa. ...

1. So did her brother.
2. So does her brother.
3. Her brother did, too.
4. Her brother does, too.

A) 1, 3 B) 3, 4 C) 2, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 1, 4

Tense Forms. Sequence of Tenses

Simple Tense Forms

1. Choose the correct tense form.
When Ben ... the room, he'll see your present.
A) had entered B) enters C) will enter
D) entered E) won't enter
2. Choose the correct tense form.
When Jane ... to London, she'll do a lot of sightseeing.
A) hadn't gone B) had gone C) will go
D) went E) goes
3. Choose the correct tense form.
These clothes ... in different shops yesterday.
A) have been bought B) are bought
C) will be bought D) were bought
E) are being bought
4. Choose the correct tense form.
The newspapers ... to our house last Sunday.
A) will be brought B) are brought
C) are being brought D) have been brought
E) were brought
5. Choose the correct tense form.
All his luggage ... tomorrow.
A) was being packed
B) will be packed
C) has been packed
D) was packed
E) had been packed
6. Choose the correct tense form.
A lot of money ... on pictures last Sunday.
A) was spent B) is being spent
C) is spent D) will be spent
E) has been spent
7. Choose the correct tense form.
The Guinness Book of Records ... in the 50s.
A) is published B) will be published
C) was published D) has been published
E) is being published
8. Choose the correct tense form.
The postcard ... tomorrow.
A) had been posted B) will be posted
C) has been posted D) was posted
E) was being posted
9. Choose the correct tense form.
The delegates will leave for London when the agreement ...
A) will be signed B) was signed
C) is signed D) has been signed
E) had been signed
10. Choose the correct tense form.
Mary ... all the latest news when she came to the office.
A) is told B) was told
C) has been told D) is being told
E) will be told
11. Choose the correct tense form.
The lecture ... next Friday.
A) has taken place B) will take place
C) took place D) had taken place
E) has been taking place
12. Choose the correct tense form.
If Jane ... the early bus, she will be late for work.
A) won't miss B) will miss C) missed
D) had missed E) misses
13. Choose the correct tense form.
If Ted ... the early train, he will be here in time.
A) catches B) will catch C) caught
D) had caught E) won't catch
14. Choose the correct tense forms.
Susan usually ... lunch alone, but yesterday she ... lunch with her friends.
A) had, has had B) is having, had
C) has, hasn't D) has, had
E) is having, has had
15. Choose the correct tense forms.
Our neighbour usually ... a walk in the morning, but yesterday he ... a walk in the evening.
A) is having, has had B) is having, had
C) has, hasn't D) had, has had
E) has, had
16. Choose the correct tense form.
What ... Betty ... for breakfast yesterday?
A) did, have B) has, - C) will, have
D) has, had E) does, have
17. Choose the correct tense form.
What ... Jack ... for lunch yesterday?
A) will, have B) has, - C) did, have
D) has, had E) does, have
18. Choose the correct tense form.
What ... you ... him while I was out?
A) do, tell B) will, tell C) have, told
D) did, tell E) are, telling
19. Choose the correct tense form.
... you ... your friends while you were on holiday?
A) Did, meet B) Have, met
C) Have, been meeting D) Do, meet
E) Will, meet

20. Choose the correct tense form.

... you ... any photographs while you travelled in the US?

- A) Have, been taking B) Will, take
C) Have, taken D) Did, take
E) Do, take

21. Choose the correct tense forms.

... anyone ... while I was out?

- A) Will, call B) Has, called C) Is, calling
D) Did, call E) Does, call

22. Complete the sentence.

... you ... French while you were at school?

- A) Are, learning B) Have, learnt
C) Will, learn D) Do, learn
E) Did, learn

23. Choose the correct tense form.

The documents ... by the manager last Monday.

- A) will be signed B) have been signed
C) were signed D) are signed
E) are being signed

24. Choose the correct tense form.

The lawyer looked through the list of people when he ... it.

- A) has got B) got C) will get
D) is getting E) gets

25. Choose the correct tense forms.

When the rainforests ... , the deserts increase rapidly.

- A) will be destroyed
B) are destroyed
C) were destroyed
D) were being destroyed
E) had been destroyed

26. Choose the correct tense form.

Nick will write his essay when he ... his work.

- A) finishes B) finished
C) will finish D) had finished
E) was finishing

27. Choose the correct tense form.

If they ... the train, they will arrive in time.

- A) will catch B) catch
C) hadn't caught D) had caught
E) won't catch

28. Choose the correct tense form.

If you ... at five, you will catch the train.

- A) will leave B) leave C) hadn't left
D) left E) won't leave

29. Choose the correct tense form.

What are you going to see when you ... in Paris?

- A) were B) will be C) will have been
D) are E) had been

30. Choose the correct tense form.

Where are you going to stay when you ... in Lisbon?

- A) had been B) will be C) will have been
D) were E) are

31. Choose the correct tense form.

We ... at a very nice hotel when we were in Athens.

- A) won't live B) live C) have lived
D) will live E) lived

32. Choose the correct tense form.

The Browns ... at our house when they were in Leeds.

- A) have been staying B) stay
C) have stayed D) will stay
E) stayed

33. Choose the correct tense form.

The tourists ... the Eiffel Tower while they were in Paris.

- A) didn't visit B) don't visit
C) won't visit D) won't have visited
E) haven't visited

34. Choose the correct tense form.

Emily ... us when we told her about our adventures.

- A) won't have believed B) doesn't believe
C) won't believe D) hasn't believed
E) didn't believe

35. Choose the correct tense form.

The flight will be delayed for a day if the weather ...

- A) won't have improved
B) won't improve
C) hadn't improved
D) doesn't improve
E) hadn't been improving

36. Choose the correct tense form.

Chinese meals ... in the restaurant till 10 p. m. yesterday.

- A) will be served B) were served
C) are being served D) are served
E) have been served

37. Choose the correct tense form.

The umbrellas and coats ... in the cloakroom a few hours ago.

- A) have been left B) were left
C) will be left D) are being left
E) are left

38. Choose the correct tense form.

We believe Mr. Cruse ... the problem when he arrives.

- A) will solve B) had been solving
C) was solving D) solved E) had solved

Tense Forms. Sequence of Tenses

39. Choose the correct variant.
The meeting will begin when the chairman ...
 A) will arrive B) arrives C) had arrived
 D) arrived E) was arriving
40. Choose the correct tense form.
The student ... a good mark in English at the last lesson.
 A) has got B) got C) will get
 D) gets E) is getting
41. Choose the correct tense form.
- Have you visited Madrid?
- Yes, I ... it last year.
 A) visited B) have visited
 C) will have visited D) visit E) will visit
42. Choose the correct tense form.
- Have you seen "the Titanic"?
- Yes, I ... it last month.
 A) have seen B) saw C) will have seen
 D) see E) will see
43. Choose the correct tense form.
I'm sure the weather ... tomorrow.
 A) will change B) changes
 C) has changed D) changed
 E) had changed
44. Choose the correct tense form.
We know that you ... your exam next week.
 A) had passed B) have been passing
 C) passed D) will pass
 E) have passed
45. Choose the correct tense form.
It ... hard yesterday and we decided to stay at home.
 A) has rained B) is raining C) rains
 D) rained E) will rain
46. Choose the correct tense form.
The train ... slowly and the child slept quietly.
 A) has gone B) is going C) goes
 D) went E) will go
47. Choose the correct tense form.
... you ... any stamps yesterday?
 A) Will, buy B) Do, buy
 C) Are, buying D) Have, bought
 E) Did, buy
48. Choose the correct tense form.
... your aunt ... any books for children last year?
 A) Has, written
 B) Does, write
 C) Will, write
 D) Is, writing
 E) Did, write
49. Choose the correct tense form.
Somebody ... you while you were out.
 A) has phoned B) phones C) is phoning
 D) will phone E) phoned
50. Choose the correct tense form.
Mary's granny usually told her a tale before she ... to bed.
 A) went B) goes C) is going
 D) has been going E) has gone
51. Choose the correct tense form.
The students ... busy at 10 o'clock yesterday.
 A) have been B) were C) will be
 D) will have been E) are
52. Choose the correct tense form.
Last year I ... London for the first time.
 A) have visited B) will visit C) visited
 D) visit E) am visiting
53. Choose the correct variant.
John ... with the band yesterday.
 A) sang B) is singing C) will sing
 D) sings E) has sung
54. Choose the correct tense form.
Granny ... a new sweater for me yesterday.
 A) bought B) is buying C) will buy
 D) buys E) has bought
55. Choose the correct tense form.
The house ... by the storm last week.
 A) has been destroyed
 B) is being destroyed
 C) was destroyed
 D) will be destroyed
 E) is destroyed
56. Choose the correct tense form.
The glass of the window ... yesterday.
 A) is broken B) was broken
 C) has been broken D) will be broken
 E) is being broken
57. Choose the correct tense form.
He ... breakfast early in the morning yesterday.
 A) has had B) had C) will have
 D) is having E) will be having
58. Choose the correct tense form.
There ... an accident in the street yesterday.
 A) is B) was C) has been
 D) will have been E) will be
59. Choose the correct tense form.
All the streets ... full of people yesterday.
 A) will be B) have been C) are
 D) were E) will have been

Tense Forms. Sequence of Tenses

60. Choose the correct tense form.
Last winter he usually ... home from work early.
A) has come B) came C) will come
D) is coming E) comes
61. Choose the correct tense form.
The accident ... place a few days ago.
A) will take B) will have taken C) takes
D) took E) has taken
62. Choose the correct tense form.
They ... in the village yesterday.
A) will arrive B) arrived C) have arrived
D) arrive E) are arriving
63. Choose the correct tense form.
The delegation of teachers ... tomorrow.
A) has arrived B) was arriving
C) will arrive D) arrived E) had arrived
64. Choose the correct tense form.
In which hotel ... you ... while you were in Rome?
A) are, staying B) do, stay C) did, stay
D) have, stayed E) have, been staying
65. Choose the correct tense form.
Yesterday Jack ... all his friends to his wedding party.
A) will invite B) has invited C) invited
D) invites E) will have invited
66. Choose the correct tense form.
I ... James anywhere yesterday.
A) won't have found B) haven't found
C) won't find D) don't find
E) didn't find
67. Choose the correct tense form.
... you ... to the mountains while you were in the country?
A) Are, going B) Have, gone C) Will, go
D) Did, go E) Do, go
68. Choose the correct tense form.
She ... a dictation once a month.
A) had written B) writes C) was writing
D) is writing E) will be writing
69. Choose the correct tense forms.
In 1834 Akhundov ... to Tiflis and ... to work as a translator at the office of Baron Rozen.
A) has gone, began B) goes, will begin
C) went, has begun D) had gone, begins
E) went, began
70. Choose the correct tense form.
They will go to the theatre when she ...
A) will come B) had come C) comes
D) came E) was coming
71. Choose the correct tense form.
The pupils of our class ... to the museum next Sunday.
A) had gone B) have been going
C) went D) have gone E) will go
72. Choose the correct tense form.
The train slowly ... into the station yesterday.
A) will come B) came C) will have come
D) has come E) comes
73. Choose the correct tense form.
The sun ... in the West every day.
A) had set B) will be setting C) sets
D) has set E) is setting
74. Choose the correct tense form.
A lot of flowers ... in the garden last spring.
A) are being planted
B) are planted
C) will be planted
D) have been planted
E) were planted
75. Choose the correct tense form.
Last year she ... physics at our school.
A) teaches B) will teach C) taught
D) has taught E) is teaching
76. Choose the correct tense form.
Sophie ... her aunt very often when she was younger.
A) visits B) visited C) has visited
D) is visiting E) will visit
77. Choose the correct tense form.
The first Olympic Games ... in Greece many centuries ago.
A) will have taken place B) take place
C) have taken place D) will take place
E) took place
78. Choose the correct tense form.
The teachers ... to Istanbul next week.
A) have been going B) have gone
C) went D) had gone
E) will go
79. Choose the correct tense form.
She ... no mistakes in her dictation last Monday.
A) has B) will have C) had
D) has had E) doesn't have
80. Choose the correct tense form.
The children ... on an excursion next Saturday.
A) have been going B) had been going
C) will go D) had gone
E) have gone

81. Choose the correct tense form.
When you ... this book, I'll read it.
A) finish B) will finish
C) finished D) were finishing
E) had finished
82. Choose the correct tense form.
Dinner will be ready when you ...
A) had come B) will come C) come
D) came E) were coming
83. Choose the correct tense form.
An important delegation from Ankara ... in Azerbaijan yesterday.
A) arrives B) arrived C) will arrive
D) has arrived E) will be arriving
84. Choose the correct tense form.
The children will go to the forest if the rain ...
A) stopped B) will stop
C) had stopped D) will have stopped
E) stops
85. Choose the correct tense form.
He ... the news the day before yesterday.
A) will be told B) is told
C) has been told D) was told
E) is being told
86. Choose the correct tense form.
A lot of contracts ... if our company does good business.
A) were being signed B) were signed
C) will be signed D) have been signed
E) had been signed
87. Choose the correct tense form.
Two new experiments ... last year.
A) are being made B) will be made
C) are made D) have been made
E) were made
88. Choose the correct tense form.
This question ... at the meeting next week again.
A) will be discussed
B) was discussed
C) was being discussed
D) had been discussed
E) has been discussed
89. Choose the correct tense form.
Don't be nervous, everything ... tomorrow.
A) was being done B) has been done
C) will be done D) was done
E) had been done
90. Choose the correct tense form.
The boy ... very excited when he heard the news.
A) will be B) will have been C) was
D) is E) has been
91. Choose the correct tense form.
What ... after you left school?
A) happened B) will happen
C) is happening D) has happened
E) happens
92. Choose the correct tense form.
This building ... a few years ago.
A) is built B) will be built
C) is being built D) has been built
E) was built
93. Choose the correct tense forms.
The boy ... his school bag and ... the room.
A) took, has left B) takes, left
C) took, left D) has taken, had left
E) had taken, leaves
94. Choose the correct tense forms.
In summer the sun ... early and ... late.
A) has risen, had set B) rises, is setting
C) rose, sets D) is rising, sets
E) rises, sets
95. Choose the correct tense form.
The windows ... last month.
A) will be washed B) are washed
C) were washed D) are being washed
E) have been washed
96. Choose the correct tense form.
Your son ... by the doctor tomorrow.
A) has been examined
B) was examined
C) is examined
D) will be examined
E) had been examined
97. Choose the correct tense form.
The news ... by them yesterday.
A) is being received
B) has been received
C) is received
D) will be received
E) was received
98. Choose the correct tense form.
They say that the first tea ... from China many centuries ago.
A) has been imported B) is imported
C) was imported D) will be imported
E) is being imported
99. Choose the correct tense form.
... your brother ... you at the station last night?
A) Will, meet B) Did, meet
C) Does, meet D) Is, meeting
E) Has, met

Tense Forms. Sequence of Tenses

100. Choose the correct tense form.
I didn't have such a good job when I ... in the country.
A) had lived B) have lived
C) lived D) have been living E) live
101. Choose the correct tense form.
I ... always ... a bus home when I lived in Moscow.
A) -, took B) have, been taking
C) -, take D) am, taking E) have, taken
102. Choose the correct tense form.
All his documents ... a long time ago.
A) will be lost B) are lost
C) are being lost D) were lost
E) have been lost
103. Choose the correct tense form.
They will discuss this book when they ... reading it.
A) had finished B) will finish
C) finished D) will be finishing
E) finish
104. Choose the correct tense form.
This old bridge ... in the nineteenth century.
A) is being built B) was built
C) will be built D) is built
E) has been built
105. Choose the correct tense form.
This beautiful car ... in Japan last year.
A) was made B) will be made
C) is being made D) is made
E) has been made
106. Choose the correct tense form.
Which grammar rules ... at the last lesson?
A) will be explained
B) have been explained C) are explained
D) are being explained E) were explained
107. Choose the correct tense form.
They want to know if the contract ... last month.
A) is being signed B) has been signed
C) will be signed D) is signed
E) was signed
108. Choose the correct tense forms.
On Sunday Mike's friends ... to his place and ... to him.
A) went, talked B) went, talk
C) have gone, talk D) will go, talked
E) had gone, will talk
109. Choose the correct tense form.
Last year the mail ... in the morning.
A) is brought B) has been brought
C) was brought D) will be brought
E) is being brought
110. Choose the correct tense form.
I am sure a lot of questions ... at the next meeting.
A) will be asked B) had been asked
C) have been asked D) are being asked
E) were asked
111. Choose the correct tense form.
He ... two foreign languages while he was at school.
A) is taught B) was taught
C) is being taught D) will be taught
E) has been taught
112. Choose the correct tense form.
The ceiling ... just a few years ago.
A) has been painted B) was painted
C) is painted D) will be painted
E) is being painted
113. Choose the correct tense form.
The church ... last century.
A) is being rebuilt B) is rebuilt
C) has been rebuilt D) will be rebuilt
E) was rebuilt
114. Choose the correct tense form.
If the letter ... tomorrow, the news will reach in time.
A) is posted B) was posted
C) will be posted D) had been posted
E) was being posted
115. Choose the correct tense form.
The delegates left for London when the agreement ...
A) was signed B) has been signed
C) will be signed D) is signed
E) is being signed
116. Choose the correct tense form.
The contract ... after the talks were over.
A) is signed B) was signed
C) will be signed D) has been signed
E) is being signed
117. Choose the correct tense form.
The roads ... tomorrow morning because of the heavy snow.
A) will be blocked
B) had been blocked
C) are blocked
D) has been blocked
E) were being blocked
118. Choose the correct tense form.
There ... a lot of works of art at the exhibition yesterday.
A) will be B) have been C) are
D) were E) will have been

119. Choose the correct variant.

The movie you are talking about ... last Sunday.

- A) is being demonstrated
- B) has been demonstrated
- C) is demonstrated
- D) will be demonstrated
- E) was demonstrated

120. Choose the correct tense forms.

They ... for a walk when they ... their homework.

- 1. will go, finish
- 2. went, finished
- 3. will go, will finish
- 4. will go, finished
- 5. went, will finish

- A) 1, 3, 5 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 4, 5
- D) 1, 2 E) 1, 4

121. Choose the correct tense forms.

Alan ... downstairs when he ... a knock at the door.

- 1. went, heard
- 2. will go, hears
- 3. will go, will hear
- 4. goes, will hear
- 5. will go, heard

- A) 3, 5 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 2
- D) 1, 3 E) 1, 4, 5

122. Choose the correct tense forms.

Stephanie ... you if she ... everything with her own eyes.

- A) hasn't believed, hadn't seen
- B) won't believe, won't see
- C) doesn't believe, won't see
- D) won't believe, doesn't see
- E) didn't believe, doesn't see

123. Choose the correct tense forms.

When the manager ... Mr. Dale a new job, he ... to accept it.

- A) offers, refused
- B) will offer, will refuse
- C) will offer, had refused
- D) offered, refused
- E) has offered, refused

124. Choose the correct variant.

When autumn ... , birds ... to warm countries.

- 1. comes, fly
- 2. came, fly
- 3. has come, flew
- 4. will come, will fly
- 5. comes, will fly

- A) 2, 4 B) 1, 5 C) 3, 5 D) 1, 3 E) 1, 4

125. Choose the correct tense forms.

My sons ... the army after they ... their education.

- 1. will join, complete
- 2. join, completed
- 3. joined, completed
- 4. joined, have completed
- 5. will join, had completed

- A) 2, 5 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 3 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 4

126. Choose the correct tense forms.

David ... a skilled specialist after he ... a special training.

- 1. will become, takes
- 2. becomes, took
- 3. became, took
- 4. became, will take
- 5. will become, had taken

- A) 1, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 5 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3

127. Choose the correct tense forms.

Your parents ... here while you ... out.

- A) are, were B) were, are
- C) have been, were D) were, have been
- E) were, were

128. Choose the correct tense forms.

The children ... at the zoo while you ... at work.

- A) were, have been B) were, are
- C) are, were D) were, were
- E) have been, were

129. Choose the correct tense forms.

If you ... clearly and slowly, your students ... you.

- A) won't speak, will misunderstand
- B) don't speak, misunderstood
- C) don't speak, will misunderstand
- D) didn't speak, misunderstand
- E) won't speak, misunderstand

130. Choose the correct tense forms.

If people ... pollution, a lot of animals ... of it.

- A) won't control, die
- B) didn't control, die
- C) didn't control, are dying
- D) don't control, will die
- E) won't control, will die

131. Choose the correct tense forms.

When Mr. Gray ... to Manchester, he ... me know.

- A) will get, let
- B) has got, had let
- C) gets, will let
- D) will get, will let
- E) got, lets

132. Choose the correct tense forms.

When everybody ... the hall, the guard ... the door.

- A) has left, had shut B) leaves, will shut
C) will leave, will shut D) will leave, shut
E) left, shuts

133. Choose the correct tense forms.

When she ... her work, she ... to see her friends.

- A) has finished, went
B) will finish, will go C) finished, went
D) finished, has gone E) will finish, goes

134. Choose the correct tense forms.

When everybody ..., we ... our evening party.

- A) came, began
B) will come, begin
C) will come, will begin
D) has come, had begun
E) comes, began

135. Choose the correct tense forms.

Hurry up! If Jack ... that train, he ... in time.

- A) will miss, arrives
B) will miss, won't arrive
C) misses, won't arrive
D) has missed, had arrived
E) misses, arrived

136. Choose the correct tense forms.

If John ... at once, he ... the chance to see the doctor.

- A) won't leave, will miss
B) doesn't leave, will miss
C) won't leave, has missed
D) hasn't left, had missed
E) doesn't leave, missed

137. Choose the correct tense forms.

When the taxi ..., Mike ... his suitcase on the back seat.

- A) will come, puts B) came, has put
C) came, put D) will come, will put
E) has come, put

138. Choose the correct tense forms.

Jack ... the windows when it ... to rain.

- A) has shut, started B) shut, starts
C) will shut, started D) shut, started
E) shuts, will start

139. Choose the correct tense forms.

When his brother ... home, they ... for a walk together.

- A) will return, go
B) returned, have gone
C) has returned, went
D) returned, went
E) had returned, have gone

140. Choose the correct tense forms.

When he ... a cry, he ... out of the room.

- A) had heard, has run
B) heard, has run
C) has heard, ran
D) heard, ran
E) will hear, runs

141. Choose the correct tense forms.

If Mike's parents ... him in his choice of career, he ... happy.

- A) encourage, felt
B) will encourage, feels
C) encourage, will feel
D) will encourage, has felt
E) will encourage, had felt

142. Choose the correct tense forms.

If Linda ... the goods by air, you ... them very soon.

- A) will deliver, had got
B) will deliver, get
C) delivers, got
D) delivers, will get
E) delivered, have got

143. Choose the correct tense forms.

They ... Daniel warmly when he ... their place

1. greeted, reached
2. will greet, reaches
3. greeted, has reached
4. have greeted, reached
5. greet, will reach

- A) 2, 4 B) 3, 4, 5 C) 1, 2
D) 1, 5 E) 2, 3, 5

144. Choose the correct tense forms.

... you ... any good photographs while you ... in Europe?

- A) Did, take, travelled
B) Have, taken, were travelling
C) Did, take, travel
D) Had, taken, have travelled
E) Had, taken, travel

145. Choose the correct tense forms.

... you ... a good time while you ... at that luxury hotel?

- A) Did, have, stayed
B) Have, had, stayed
C) Did, have, stay
D) Had, had, have stayed
E) Had, had, stay

146. Choose the correct tense forms.

Nick ... dinner when we ... asleep.

- A) has made, were B) was making, are
C) is making, were D) made, were
E) had made, are

147. Choose the correct tense forms.
Nick ... a warm suit when it ... cold.
 A) wears, is
 B) will wear, will be
 C) wears, will be
 D) wore, will be
 E) had worn, has been
148. Choose the correct tense forms.
I ... with the window open when it ... really cold.
 A) slept, won't be
 B) sleep, isn't
 C) sleep, won't be
 D) slept, isn't
 E) had slept, hasn't been
149. Choose the correct tense form.
Where ... you ... last Sunday?
 A) will, have been
 B) have, been
 C) are, -
 D) were, -
 E) will, be
150. Choose the correct tense forms.
When she ... her work, she ... to see her teacher.
 A) finishes, will go
 B) will finish, will go
 C) had finished, will go
 D) finished, goes
 E) will finish, goes
151. Choose the correct tense forms.
If your sister ... one more foreign language, she ... a chance to get a better job.
 A) will learn, will have
 B) learns, had
 C) learned, will have
 D) learns, will have
 E) has learned, had
152. Choose the correct tense forms.
Where ... you ... next Sunday if the weather ... rainy?
 A) will, spend, is
 B) did, spend, will be
 C) will, spend, will be
 D) do, spend, was
 E) did, spend, is
153. Choose the correct tense form.
They ... the train if they ... a taxi.
 A) miss, hadn't taken
 B) will miss, won't take
 C) miss, won't take
 D) will miss, don't take
 E) have missed, hadn't taken
154. Choose the correct tense forms.
Tom ... a long time, then ... a little and ... after them.
 A) had waited, thought, was running
 B) was waiting, thought, is running
 C) waited, thought, ran
 D) waited, thought, will run
 E) is waiting, thinks, runs
155. Choose the correct tense forms.
The children ... for a walk if it ... cold.
 A) are going, wasn't
 B) go, won't be
 C) went, isn't
 D) will go, won't be
 E) will go, isn't
156. Choose the correct tense forms.
When Michael ... home, his mother ... him the news.
 A) came, told
 B) comes, told
 C) will come, has told
 D) had come, will tell
 E) came, will tell
157. Choose the correct tense forms.
If you ... home later today, you ... supper alone.
 A) came, have
 B) will come, will have
 C) come, had
 D) will come, have
 E) come, will have
158. Choose the correct tense forms.
They ... when the snow ...
 A) travelled, melts
 B) will travel, will melt
 C) travel, will melt
 D) will travel, melts
 E) travel, melted
159. Choose the correct tense forms.
Jack ... late for the last train if he ... at once.
 A) was, won't start
 B) was, doesn't start
 C) is, won't start
 D) will be, hadn't started
 E) will be, doesn't start
160. Choose the correct tense forms.
Nick ... he ... his exam successfully next month.
 A) hopes, will pass
 B) hoped, will pass
 C) hopes, passed
 D) hopes, had passed
 E) hoped, has passed
161. Choose the correct tense forms.
If Rosie ... Jason up, he ... her about everything that he knows.
 A) rings, will tell
 B) rang, tells
 C) will ring, tells
 D) will ring, told
 E) rang, will tell
162. Choose the correct tense forms.
When Rick ... towards the sea, he ... a boat full of men.
 A) will look, saw
 B) looked, saw
 C) looks, have seen
 D) looks, had seen
 E) looked, will see
163. Choose the correct tense forms.
If Richard ... a taxi, he ... the train.
 A) has not taken, missed
 B) will not take, will miss
 C) did not take, misses
 D) does not take, will miss
 E) will not take, misses

164. Choose the correct tense forms.

If it ... hard, they ... at home.

- A) rains, stayed
- B) rained, will stay
- C) will rain, will stay
- D) rains, will stay
- E) will rain, stayed

165. Choose the correct tense forms.

These shoes are too small for you. They ... you when you ...

- A) will hurt, had walked
- B) hurt, will walk
- C) hurt, have walked
- D) will hurt, walk
- E) have hurt, are walking

166. Choose the correct tense forms.

They ... out of the house when it ... dark.

- A) have gone, got
- B) go, will get
- C) will go, will get
- D) will go, got
- E) went, got

167. Choose the correct tense forms.

You ... many useful things if you ... this circle.

- A) had learnt, attend
- B) will learn, will attend
- C) learn, will attend
- D) will learn, attend
- E) have learnt, will attend

168. Choose the correct tense forms.

The boss ... angry with you if you ... late tomorrow.

- A) has been, will be
- B) is, will be
- C) will be, were
- D) will be, are
- E) was, were

169. Choose the correct tense forms.

If you ... in any difficulty, they ... to help you.

- A) are, tried
- B) will be, will try
- C) are, will try
- D) had been, try
- E) were, try

170. Choose the correct tense forms.

Don't be late. If you ... late, they ... you in.

- A) were, don't let
- B) will be, won't let
- C) will be, don't let
- D) are, won't let
- E) were, won't let

171. Choose the correct tense forms.

The ice ... when the sun ... out.

- A) melts, will come
- B) will melt, came
- C) will melt, will come
- D) melted, came
- E) melted, has come

172. Choose the correct tense forms.

If the sunset ... red, it ... a sign that it will be windy the next morning.

- A) is, is
- B) is, was
- C) will be, is
- D) will be, was
- E) will be, will be

173. Choose the correct tense forms.

When the delegation ... , we ... them the places of interest.

- A) will arrive, showed
- B) arrived, will show
- C) arrives, showed
- D) will arrive, will show
- E) arrives, will show

174. Choose the correct tense forms.

When I ... to the station, I ... my friend there as I was five minutes late.

- A) came, didn't find
- B) had come, haven't found
- C) will come, didn't find
- D) will come, don't find
- E) came, haven't found

175. Choose the correct tense forms.

If nothing ... , they ... early in May.

- A) happens, will meet
- B) happened, have met
- C) will happen, meet
- D) will happen, met
- E) happened, meet

176. Choose the correct tense forms.

If everything ... all right, Nick ... a new job next month.

- A) is, has started
- B) will be, will start
- C) will be, starts
- D) is, had started
- E) is, will start

177. Choose the correct tense form.

Irina said that she ... her holidays in the village.

- A) spent
- B) has spent
- C) spends
- D) will spend
- E) is spending

178. Choose the correct tense forms.

When Napoleon ... the town at last, he ... it in flames.

- A) has reached, saw
- B) reached, saw
- C) reached, has seen
- D) was reaching, has seen
- E) had reached, will see

179. Choose the correct tense forms.

Hurry up! If you ... that bus, there ... another until 5 o'clock.

- A) miss, won't be
- B) will miss, won't be
- C) will miss, isn't
- D) have missed, hadn't been
- E) miss, hadn't been

180. Choose the correct tense forms.
The old man ... the room, ... off his cap, ... us and sat down.
 A) has entered, took, greeted
 B) enters, takes, greeted
 C) entered, takes, greeted
 D) entered, took, greeted
 E) entered, had taken, greeted
181. Choose the correct tense forms.
After I ... the new words, I ... a dictation without a single mistake.
 A) will study, had written
 B) study, wrote
 C) had studied, write
 D) studied, write
 E) studied, wrote
182. Choose the correct tense forms.
We ... through the forest, ... some mountains and ... the fresh air.
 A) walk, climbed, enjoy
 B) walked, climbed, enjoyed
 C) were walking, climb, enjoyed
 D) walked, had climbed, enjoy
 E) have walked, climb, were enjoying
183. Choose the correct tense forms.
When my friend ..., our evening party ...
 A) will come, has begun
 B) will come, will begin
 C) came, has begun
 D) was coming, begins
 E) comes, will begin
184. Choose the correct tense forms.
The travellers ... to the hotel, ... their luggage there and ... for a walk.
 A) came, left, went
 B) came, left, had gone
 C) have come, leave, go
 D) come, will leave, go
 E) were coming, left, went
185. Choose the correct tense forms.
If you ... hard, you ... your exams successfully.
 A) will study, had passed
 B) had studied, pass
 C) study, will pass
 D) studied, will pass
 E) will study, pass
186. Choose the correct tense forms.
If Ben and his sister ... free tomorrow, they ... for a walk.
 A) are, will go
 B) were, will go
 C) will be, will go
 D) are, went
 E) will be, went
187. Choose the correct tense forms.
You ... your exams if you ... hard.
 A) haven't passed, didn't work
 B) won't pass, won't work
 C) won't pass, don't work
 D) don't pass, won't work
 E) hadn't passed, don't work
188. Choose the correct tense forms.
The little girl ... along the side of the swimming pool, ... and ... her arm.
 A) ran, slipped, broke
 B) runs, slips, broke
 C) ran, slipped, had broken
 D) is running, was slipping, broke
 E) was running, slipped, breaks
189. Choose the correct tense forms.
When Mr. Brown ..., they ... the discussion.
 A) has come, will begin
 B) comes, will begin
 C) came, have begun
 D) came, will begin
 E) will come, will begin
190. Choose the correct tense forms.
When Mary ... back to the restaurant, she ... her telephone on the table.
 A) went, has found
 B) went, found
 C) was going, has found
 D) will go, had found
 E) will go, will find
191. Choose the correct tense forms.
John is tired, but if you ... him strong coffee, he ... working.
 A) will make, go on
 B) make, will go on
 C) will make, will go on
 D) make, went on
 E) made, will go on
192. Choose the correct tense forms.
When Nick ... his eyes, he ... to remember what had happened to him.
 A) opened, will try
 B) opens, tried
 C) opened, tried
 D) has opened, was trying
 E) has opened, tries
193. Choose the correct tense forms.
The articles ... before they ...
 A) are checked, were being published
 B) will be checked, were published
 C) will be checked, are published
 D) were checked, will be published
 E) were checked, are published

194. Choose the correct tense forms.

Morgan ... gladly ... them if they ... him to do it.

- A) will, help, allowed
- B) has, helped, will allow
- C) will, help, allow
- D) has, helped, allowed
- E) had, helped, allow

Continuous Tense Forms

1. Choose the correct tense form.

David ... a book when his mother entered the room.

- A) was reading B) reads C) is reading
- D) has read E) has been reading

2. Choose the correct tense form.

When I reached the office, some visitors ... at the door.

- A) are standing B) were standing
- C) stand D) have stood
- E) have been standing

3. Choose the correct tense form.

It ... heavily at that time yesterday.

- A) was snowing
- B) has been snowing
- C) snows
- D) has snowed
- E) is snowing

4. Choose the correct tense form.

I didn't make any noise because the child ... in the next room at that time.

- A) was sleeping B) is sleeping
- C) will sleep D) sleeps E) has slept

5. Choose the correct tense form.

Look! The sun ... now.

- A) was setting B) set C) will have set
- D) is setting E) sets

6. Choose the correct tense form.

Don't leave the house! It ... now.

- A) was snowing B) snowed
- C) will have snowed D) is snowing
- E) snows

7. Choose the correct tense form.

Everybody ... lunch when the door bell was heard.

- A) has had B) is having C) was having
- D) will have E) has

8. Choose the correct tense form.

The shepherd ... over there under the tree now.

- A) had been sitting B) sits C) sat
- D) was sitting E) is sitting

9. Choose the correct tense form.

*- What are you doing here?
- I ... for a friend of mine.*

- A) wait B) had waited
- C) have waited D) will be waiting
- E) am waiting

10. Choose the correct tense form.

Try not to make any noise. The child ... in the next room now.

- A) is sleeping B) was sleeping C) sleeps
- D) will sleep E) slept

11. Choose the correct tense form.

Don't go into the classroom! The pupils ... a dictation there.

- A) had written B) wrote C) write
- D) have written E) are writing

12. Choose the correct tense form.

The boys ... tennis at that time yesterday.

- A) have played B) were playing
- C) will be playing D) play E) had played

13. Choose the correct tense form.

Look! It Take your umbrella.

- A) was raining B) rained C) rains
- D) is raining E) had rained

14. Choose the correct tense form.

They are busy now. They ... an important question.

- A) have discussed B) had been discussing
- C) discuss D) are discussing
- E) were discussing

15. Choose the correct tense form.

*- What are the boys doing there?
- They ... chess.*

- A) were playing B) played C) are playing
- D) will play E) play

16. Choose the correct tense form.

Joseph did not notice us enter the room because he ... something in his notebook.

- A) will be writing B) was writing
- C) writes D) will write
- E) had written

17. Choose the correct tense form.

*- Can the manager receive me now?
- No, he ... talks.*

- A) has had B) has C) had
- D) is having E) was having

18. Choose the correct tense forms.

Mark ... tennis while his sister ... in the pool

- A) has played, was swimming
- B) plays, had swum
- C) was playing, has swum
- D) played, is swimming
- E) was playing, was swimming

19. Choose the correct tense forms.

Tom ... a book while Martha ... TV.

- A) was reading, has watched
- B) reads, had watched
- C) was reading, was watching
- D) read, is watching
- E) has read, was watching

20. Choose the correct tense forms.

I ... after the children while Jane ... for her exam.

- A) have looked, was practising
- B) looked, is practising
- C) look, had been practising
- D) was looking, was practising
- E) have been looking, practised

21. Choose the correct tense forms.

Stephanie ... after the baby while Barbara ... dinner.

- A) looked, is making
- B) was looking, was making
- C) looks, had been making
- D) has looked, was making
- E) has been looking, made

22. Choose the correct tense forms.

- What ... you ... for?
- I ... for my dictionary.

- A) have, looked, had looked
- B) were, looking, am looking
- C) are, looking, looked
- D) did, look, will be looking
- E) are, looking, am looking

23. Choose the correct tense forms.

While I ... my homework, somebody ... at the door.

- A) was doing, knocked
- B) did, has knocked
- C) do, knocked
- D) had done, was knocking
- E) am doing, knocked

24. Choose the correct tense form.

Barbara sent him a telegram that morning to say that she ... to England.

- A) has gone
- B) is going
- C) was going
- D) will be going
- E) will have gone

25. Choose the correct tense forms.

- What ... you ..., Tom?

- I ... a letter to my friend in New York

- A) have, done, wrote
- B) are, doing, am writing
- C) are, doing, will write
- D) do, do, wrote
- E) have, done, am writing

26. Choose the correct tense forms.

John was late for the party. When he went into the room, all the guests ... and ...

- A) have danced, sung
- B) dance, sing
- C) were dancing, singing
- D) are dancing, singing
- E) will dance, sing

27. Choose the correct tense form.

The child ... when I entered the room.

- A) has slept
- B) sleeps
- C) was sleeping
- D) will sleep
- E) is sleeping

Perfect Tense Forms

1. Choose the correct tense form.

... you ... in this office since last year?

- A) Were, working
- B) Will, work
- C) Did, work
- D) Will, be working
- E) Have, worked

2. Choose the correct tense form.

No news ... from Sam since his departure.

- A) was heard
- B) will be heard
- C) is being heard
- D) has been heard
- E) was being heard

3. Choose the correct tense form.

The tourists ... a few interesting places before they left Venice.

- A) will visit
- B) visit
- C) had visited
- D) have visited
- E) are visiting

4. Choose the correct tense form.

Nancy ... a few short stories before she went to bed.

- A) had read
- B) reads
- C) will read
- D) has read
- E) is reading

5. Choose the correct tense form.

Will you lend me your pen? I ... mine at home and now I have nothing to write with.

- A) have left
- B) leave
- C) will leave
- D) was leaving
- E) had left

6. Choose the correct tense form.

Zac ... already ... his lessons. He can go to the cinema with his friend now.

- A) is ... doing
- B) was ... doing
- C) has ... done
- D) had ... done
- E) will ... do

7. Choose the correct tense form.

The meeting ... before we got to the place.

- A) had begun
- B) begins
- C) has begun
- D) will have begun
- E) will begin

Tense Forms. Sequence of Tenses

8. Choose the correct tense form.
I don't know the time. My watch ...
A) was stopping B) stops
C) will be stopping D) has stopped
E) is stopping
9. Choose the correct tense form.
My friend and I ... the stadium before the match began.
A) will have reached B) reach
C) had reached D) will reach
E) have reached
10. Choose the correct tense form.
My friend ... London by the time I got there.
A) will leave B) leaves C) will have left
D) had left E) has left
11. Choose the correct tense form.
Wait a little. The chief ... his mind yet.
A) had not made up B) will make up
C) has not made up D) does not make up
E) has made up
12. Choose the correct tense form.
This house ... before I came to live here.
A) is being built B) is built
C) has been built D) had been built
E) will be built
13. Choose the correct tense form.
I ... my homework when Mr. Johnson rang me up.
A) do B) had done C) am doing
D) have done E) have been doing
14. Choose the correct tense form.
Everything ... when Father came home from work.
A) will be packed B) has been packed
C) is packed D) had been packed
E) is being packed
15. Choose the correct tense form.
The list of examinations ... by Monday last month.
A) is being posted B) is posted
C) has been posted D) had been posted
E) will be posted
16. Choose the correct tense form.
Miranda ... Orlando only once since January.
A) meets B) has met C) met
D) is meeting E) will meet
17. Choose the correct tense form.
Ch. Dickens ... world-wide fame when he began to write "Oliver Twist".
A) will earn B) has earned
C) earns D) has been earning
E) had earned
18. Choose the correct tense form.
When the farmer returned home, his horse ...
A) had been stolen B) will be stolen
C) is stolen D) has been stolen
E) is being stolen
19. Choose the correct tense form.
This car is absolutely new. It ... yet.
A) has been driven B) hadn't been driven
C) is driven D) was driven
E) hasn't been driven
20. Choose the correct tense form.
All these business letters ... by dinner yesterday.
A) are being answered
B) are answered
C) have been answered
D) will be answered
E) had been answered
21. Choose the correct tense form.
At last we found out why the police ... Jack.
A) have arrested B) will arrest
C) are arresting D) arrest
E) had arrested
22. Choose the correct tense form.
Yesterday Raul told me that he ... Nigar long before he talked to her.
A) will have seen B) will see C) had seen
D) has seen E) sees
23. Choose the correct tense form.
Flynn knew when his friend ... from Kiev.
A) has come B) will come
C) had come D) has been coming
E) is coming
24. Choose the correct tense form.
Chris said that his brother ... on an excursion.
A) is going B) will go C) had gone
D) goes E) has gone
25. Choose the correct tense form.
I asked Sam if he ... at his granny's.
A) will stay B) stays C) has stayed
D) had stayed E) is staying
26. Choose the correct tense form.
We asked if Tom ... the sports club.
A) will join B) had joined C) has joined
D) joins E) will have joined
27. Choose the correct tense form.
At 10 o'clock Nick phoned again, saying that he ... his mind.
A) is changing B) had changed
C) changes D) has changed
E) will change

Tense Forms. Sequence of Tenses

28. Choose the correct tense form.
Going to the University I suddenly found out that I ... my book at home.
 A) had left B) have left C) am leaving
 D) leave E) was leaving
29. Choose the correct tense form.
How long ... when they returned?
 A) is passing B) passes C) has passed
 D) will pass E) had passed
30. Choose the correct tense form.
I realized that he ... already ... up his mind to marry her.
 A) has, made B) had, made C) -, makes
 D) will, make E) is, making
31. Choose the correct tense form.
I found the room as it ... the night before.
 A) had been left B) is left
 C) has been left D) will be left
 E) is being left
32. Choose the correct tense form.
I looked round and saw that somebody ... his bag on the bench.
 A) leaves B) had left
 C) has been leaving D) will leave
 E) has left
33. Choose the correct tense forms.
My son told me that he ... a well-paid job a week before.
 A) had been offered B) has been offered
 C) will be offered D) is offered
 E) is being offered
34. Choose the correct tense forms.
I'm afraid that by next Friday you ... up all the paper you ...
 A) had used, will buy
 B) will have used, have bought
 C) have used, will buy
 D) have used, have bought
 E) had used, bought
3. Choose the correct tense form.
She ... to music since morning.
 A) has been listening B) will have listened
 C) listened D) will be listening
 E) was listening
4. Choose the correct tense form.
Henry ... that car for many hours before we met him.
 A) has been driving B) had been driving
 C) is driving D) has driven
 E) will be driving
5. Choose the correct tense forms.
The children ... noisy games for many hours before Mother came.
 A) are playing B) have been playing
 C) had been playing D) have played
 E) will be playing
6. Choose the correct tense form.
It ... for a few hours when I left home.
 A) is snowing B) had been snowing
 C) will have snowed D) snows
 E) has been snowing
7. Choose the correct tense form.
By the time I got there they ... the car for three hours.
 A) repair B) are repairing
 C) have repaired D) have been repairing
 E) had been repairing
8. Choose the correct tense form.
The young man ... at the laboratory for two years before he entered the University.
 A) will be working B) works
 C) had been working D) has been working
 E) will have worked
9. Choose the correct tense form.
Tom ... in an office for a long time before we met him.
 A) has been working B) has worked
 C) works D) is working
 E) had been working

Perfect Continuous Tense Forms

1. Choose the correct tense form.
Jack ... football matches since 5 o'clock.
 A) was watching B) watched
 C) will watch D) has been watching
 E) will be watching
2. Choose the correct tense form.
Jane ... pictures since morning.
 A) has been drawing B) will draw
 C) will be drawing D) drew
 E) was drawing
10. Choose the correct tense form.
It was 2 o'clock. It meant that he ... for 3 hours.
 A) waits B) has been waiting
 C) had been waiting D) has waited
 E) is waiting
11. Choose the correct tense form.
My father ... the roof for two hours when it began raining.
 A) had been repairing C) has repaired
 B) will have repaired D) has been repairing
 E) will repair

12. Choose the correct tense form.
Yesterday she cut the flowers she ... for the whole summer.
 A) has been growing B) had been growing
 C) grows D) is growing
 E) has grown
13. Choose the correct tense form.
The young man ... at the shoes for an hour when the manager of the shop noticed him.
 A) will look B) has been looking
 C) has looked D) had been looking
 E) is looking
14. Choose the correct tense forms.
The children ... trees in the garden for 3 hours when mother called them to dinner.
 A) will have planted
 B) have been planting C) will plant
 D) had been planting E) are planting

Mixed Tests

1. Choose the correct tense forms.
We ... the top of the mountain before the sun ...
 A) had reached, rises
 B) reached, has risen
 C) will reach, rose
 D) had reached, rose
 E) reached, rises
2. Choose the correct tense forms.
... you ... the article up to the end before she ... you for the dictionary?
 A) Have, translated, asked
 B) Do, translate, asked
 C) Did, translate, ask
 D) Had, translated, asked
 E) Had, translated, ask
3. Choose the correct tense forms.
When my parents ... home, they found out that everybody ...
 A) will come, leaves
 B) came, have left
 C) came, had left
 D) have come, left
 E) will come, have left
4. Choose the correct tense forms.
When the fans ... at the stadium, the match ...
 A) have arrived, had started
 B) arrived, had started
 C) arrived, has started
 D) will arrive, will start
 E) will arrive, starts

5. Choose the correct tense forms.
When Antonio ... at the station, his train ...
 A) has arrived, had left
 B) arrived, has left
 C) will arrive, left
 D) will arrive, has left
 E) arrived, had left
6. Choose the correct tense forms.
They ... the problem when you ...
 1. were discussing, have come
 2. had discussed, came
 3. were discussing, came
 4. will discuss, will come
 A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3, 4 C) 2, 3, 4
 D) 1, 2 E) 2, 3
7. Choose the correct tense forms.
The plane ... last night and no one knew what ... to it.
 A) has disappeared, happened
 B) has disappeared, had happened
 C) has disappeared, will happen
 D) disappeared, had happened
 E) will disappear, happened
8. Choose the correct tense form.
The chief is reading the business letters which ... already ... today.
 A) have, been received
 B) had, been received
 C) will, be received
 D) were, being received
 E) are, being received
9. Choose the correct tense forms.
Ann ... two cups while she ... up.
 A) has broken, was washing
 B) has broken, washed
 C) broke, was washing
 D) broke, is washing
 E) broke, has washed
10. Choose the correct tense forms.
Alison ... a few blouses while she ... shopping.
 A) bought, was doing
 B) has bought, did
 C) has bought, was doing
 D) bought, is doing
 E) bought, has done
11. Choose the correct tense forms.
When the performance ..., we ... our seats yet.
 A) will start, won't find
 B) has started, found
 C) started, have found
 D) will start, find
 E) started, hadn't found

12. Choose the correct tense forms.
When I ... Andrew for the first time, he ... from Harvard yet.
A) met, has graduated
B) have met, graduated
C) met, hadn't graduated
D) will meet, graduates
E) will meet, won't graduate
13. Choose the correct tense forms.
While he ... for his friend, three buses ... by.
A) waits, had gone
B) has waited, went
C) had waited, have gone
D) was waiting, went
E) will wait, had gone
14. Choose the correct tense forms.
While the soldiers ..., it ... to rain.
A) are marching, had begun
B) are marching, began
C) had marched, has begun
D) were marching, began
E) will march, has begun
15. Choose the correct tense forms.
A young mother ... dinner while her newborn child ... asleep.
A) prepares, was
B) prepared, is
C) was preparing, was
D) has prepared, was
E) was preparing, is
16. Choose the correct tense forms.
Jane's sister ... after her flowers while she ... away.
A) has looked, was
B) looked, is
C) looks, was
D) was looking, was
E) was looking, is
17. Choose the correct tense forms.
Yesterday Angelina ... lunch alone, but now she ... lunch together with her aunt.
A) has, is having
B) had, is having
C) has, has
D) has had, has
E) has had, is having
18. Choose the correct tense forms.
Take your umbrella if it ...
1. is raining
2. will rain
3. will be raining
4. rains
A) 2, 3 B) 1, 4 C) 1, 2 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 3
19. Choose the correct tense forms.
Nick ... football in the yard now. Very often he ... football with his friends after lessons.
A) plays, is playing
B) will play, was playing
C) is playing, plays
D) played, is playing
E) played, plays
20. Choose the correct tense forms.
Ted ... a book when I ... the room.
A) was reading, entered
B) reads, entered
C) has read, entered
D) had read, had entered
E) will read, had entered
21. Choose the correct tense forms.
We ... tea when the telephone ...
A) were having, rang
B) were having, had rung
C) had, will ring
D) have had, has rung
E) have, was ringing
22. Choose the correct tense forms.
When they ... in Moscow, a strong wind ...
A) will arrive, will blow
B) have arrived, will blow
C) arrived, was blowing
D) have arrived, was blowing
E) had arrived, blew
23. Choose the correct tense forms.
They ... about Brad when he suddenly ... in.
A) were talking, came
B) talked, is coming
C) will be talking, will come
D) have talked, comes
E) will talk, will come
24. Choose the correct tense forms.
The taxi driver didn't know the way to the theatre, so when we ..., the play ...
A) have arrived, had started
B) arrived, had started
C) arrive, started
D) will arrive, will start
E) will arrive, started
25. Choose the correct tense forms.
When the delegation ... at the station yesterday, the wind ... blowing.
A) arrived, stops
B) arrived, has stopped
C) arrived, had stopped
D) arrives, stopped
E) arrives, will stop

26. Choose the correct tense forms.
We ... dinner in the garden yesterday when it ... to rain.
 A) were having, begins
 B) are having, began
 C) were having, began
 D) are having, will begin
 E) had, will begin
27. Choose the correct tense forms.
I ... chess with my friend when you ... me up.
 A) was playing, have rung
 B) was playing, rang
 C) played, have rung
 D) play, will ring
 E) will play, will ring
28. Choose the correct tense forms.
I ... my gloves while I ... to school.
 A) have lost, walked
 B) have lost, was walking
 C) had lost, walk
 D) lost, am walking
 E) lost, was walking
29. Choose the correct tense forms.
Jack ... at the theatre at about 7. Ten minutes later he ... the performance.
 A) arrives, watched
 B) has arrived, was watching
 C) arrived, has watched
 D) has arrived, will watch
 E) arrived, was watching
30. Choose the correct tense forms.
It ... when I ... the house.
 A) rains, was leaving
 B) was raining, left
 C) rained, will leave
 D) will rain, will leave
 E) will rain, was leaving
31. Choose the correct tense forms.
When the teacher ... into the classroom, all the pupils ... already ... their books.
 A) came, had, opened
 B) comes, were, opening
 C) will come, will, open
 D) came, have, opened
 E) will come, have, opened
32. Choose the correct tense forms.
When the postman ... in, we ... dinner.
 A) comes, have had
 B) came, were having
 C) has come, were having
 D) will come, have
 E) came, have had
33. Choose the correct tense forms.
Roger ... English before he ... to school.
 A) will study, had gone
 B) will study, went
 C) studied, has gone
 D) has studied, went
 E) had studied, went
34. Choose the correct tense forms.
They ... when the fire ...
 A) worked, has begun
 B) work, began
 C) will work, will begin
 D) were working, began
 E) have worked, began
35. Choose the correct tense forms.
*- Does it often snow in Baku in winter?
 - No, it ... not. But today it ... and we enjoy such weather.*
 A) does, is snowing
 B) is, was snowing
 C) does, snows
 D) is, snows
 E) is, is snowing
36. Choose the correct tense forms.
Freddie ... away for some years before his first letter ...
 A) will be, had come
 B) was, had come
 C) had been, came
 D) has been, came
 E) has been, will come
37. Choose the correct tense forms.
When it ... dark, they ... the river yet.
 A) gets, didn't cross
 B) got, hadn't crossed
 C) will get, haven't crossed
 D) gets, hadn't crossed
 E) will get, won't cross
38. Choose the correct tense forms.
The child ... in bed for a week when the doctor ...
 A) had been, comes
 B) had been, came
 C) is, will come
 D) has been, comes
 E) will be, will come
39. Choose the correct tense forms.
When Norman ..., we ... all our things.
 A) had come, have packed
 B) came, will pack
 C) came, have packed
 D) came, had packed
 E) will come, will pack
40. Choose the correct tense forms.
The sun ... when the army ... the hill.
 A) shone, has reached
 B) was shining, reached
 C) was shining, has reached
 D) was shining, will reach
 E) will shine, will reach

41. Choose the correct tense forms.
I ... just ... speaking with a porter when the phone ... again.
A) have, finished, rang
B) have, finished, had rang
C) had, finished, will ring
D) had, finished, rang
E) have, finished, will ring
42. Choose the correct tense forms.
The little girl ... some dishes when she ... up.
A) will break, will wash
B) breaks, washed
C) has broken, washed
D) broke, was washing
E) had broken, is washing
43. Choose the correct tense forms.
When Mr. Norton ... out of the hotel at 7, the car ... for him.
A) went, was waiting
B) had gone, is waiting
C) goes, was waiting
D) has gone, will wait
E) has gone, had waited
44. Choose the correct tense forms.
It ... hard when he ... at 7 this morning.
A) was snowing, got up
B) will snow, got up
C) has snowed, was getting up
D) snows, will get up
E) snows, got up
45. Choose the correct tense forms.
When your telegram ..., my father ... the city.
A) arrived, leaves
B) arrived, had left
C) arrived, has left
D) will arrive, left
E) will arrive, will leave
46. Choose the correct tense forms.
Hilda ... to know what you ... at that time the day before yesterday.
A) wanted, will have done
B) wants, were doing
C) wants, have done
D) wanted, have done
E) wants, will do
47. Choose the correct tense forms.
Yesterday I ... the pen I ... before.
A) had found, have lost
B) have found, lost
C) found, have lost
D) found, had lost
E) had found, lost
48. Choose the correct tense forms.
While he ... along the street, he ... a good restaurant.
A) went, has seen
B) was going, sees
C) went, will see
D) was going, saw
E) went, sees
49. Choose the correct tense forms.
When I opened the window, the rain ... but the wind ...
A) has stopped, was blowing
B) has stopped, is blowing
C) stops, was blowing
D) stops, is blowing
E) had stopped, was blowing
50. Choose the correct tense forms.
When they ... the theatre, the play ...
A) will enter, will begin
B) entered, has begun
C) will enter, began
D) entered, had begun
E) entered, begins
51. Choose the correct tense forms.
Yesterday I ... a new watch, because I ... the old one.
A) have bought, had lost
B) bought, lose
C) bought, had lost
D) had bought, am losing
E) have bought, lost
52. Choose the correct tense forms.
It ... when Sally ... the village.
A) was raining, has left
B) will rain, will leave
C) rained, has left
D) was raining, had left
E) was raining, left
53. Choose the correct tense forms.
Jerome K. Jerome ... as a clerk, an actor and a teacher before he ... a writer.
A) has worked, will become
B) had worked, will become
C) had worked, became
D) will work, became
E) has worked, became
54. Choose the correct tense forms.
When I ... Tom last, he ... to find a job in London.
A) saw, has tried
B) have seen, had tried
C) saw, was trying
D) saw, is trying
E) have seen, tries
55. Choose the correct tense forms.
The family ... dinner when they ... the knock at the door.
A) will have, heard
B) were having, hear
C) had, will hear
D) had had, heard
E) had had, will hear

56. Choose the correct tense forms.

We ... far when we suddenly ... a great red bus.

- A) went, see B) hadn't gone, saw
C) hadn't gone, see D) don't go, will see
E) didn't go, have seen

57. Choose the correct tense forms.

He ... some sightseeing before his train ... for London.

- A) does, left B) had done, will leave
C) had done, left D) will do, left
E) did, will leave

58. Choose the correct tense forms.

When they ... the village, the storm ...

- A) reached, had passed
B) will reach, will pass
C) have reached, had passed
D) had reached, will pass
E) will reach, passes

59. Choose the correct tense forms.

Michael ... our football team last year and we ... him since then.

- A) had left, didn't meet
B) had left, have met
C) has left, don't meet
D) left, hadn't met
E) left, haven't met

60. Choose the correct tense forms.

My mother ... my breakfast when I ... in the morning.

1. had prepared, got up
2. will prepare, will get up
3. was preparing, got up
4. prepared, have got up
5. will prepare, get up
A) 2, 3 B) 1, 3, 5 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 1, 2, 5 E) 1, 4

61. Choose the correct tense form.

How long ago ... you ... to London and since when ... you ... the Smiths?

- A) have ... moved, did ... know
B) did ... move, will ... know
C) had ... moved, will ... know
D) did ... move, have ... known
E) have ... moved, do ... know

62. Choose the correct tense forms.

Last Monday we ... that the list of the examinations ... already ...

- A) have been informed, is ... posted
B) are informed, had ... been posted
C) were informed, is ... posted
D) have been informed, has ... been posted
E) were informed, had ... been posted

63. Choose the correct tense forms.

When I ... a ticket, I didn't know that I ... the film before.

- A) bought, had seen B) bought, have seen
C) will buy, saw D) will buy, had seen
E) have bought, see

64. Choose the correct tense forms.

My dad ... this computer for me two years ago, and I ... it since then.

- A) bought, have been using
B) had bought, had been using
C) bought, had been using
D) has bought, have used
E) has bought, have been using

65. Choose the correct tense forms.

Mr. Green ... to Boston last summer and he ... there since then.

- A) went, has been working
B) has gone, works
C) has gone, has been working
D) went, had been working
E) will go, has worked

66. Choose the correct tense forms.

The old man ... a piece of land four years ago and he ... fruit trees on it since then.

- A) has bought, has grown
B) will buy, is growing
C) bought, has been growing
D) bought, had been growing
E) has bought, has been growing

67. Choose the correct tense forms.

Andrew ... this exercise for twenty minutes, but he ... the correct answer yet.

- A) was doing, doesn't find
B) had been doing, doesn't find
C) has been doing, hadn't found
D) is doing, hadn't found
E) has been doing, hasn't found

68. Choose the correct tense forms.

Our son ... in Australia 3 weeks ago, but he ... to us yet.

- A) arrived, hasn't written
B) arrived, hadn't written
C) has arrived, hasn't written
D) has arrived, didn't write
E) had arrived, hadn't written

69. Choose the correct tense forms.

Last year the company ... a profit of 20 thousand dollars, but since then it ... any.

- A) has made, didn't make
B) made, hadn't made
C) has made, hasn't made
D) made, hasn't made
E) makes, hasn't made

Tense Forms. Sequence of Tenses

70. Choose the correct tense forms.
We ... this house five years ago and we ... in it ever since.
A) bought, have been living
B) have bought, live
C) have bought, have been living
D) bought, had been living
E) had bought, will be living
71. Choose the correct tense forms.
Jim ... detective stories for two hours and ... already ... two of them.
A) has read, has, been reading
B) has been reading, has, read
C) has been reading, -, reads
D) is reading, will, read
E) reads, had, read
72. Choose the correct tense forms.
When Kit entered the room, he ... out that somebody ... already ... there before.
A) found, had, been
B) had found, will, be
C) will find, had, been
D) will find, has, been
E) has found, has, been
73. Choose the correct tense forms.
We ... along the forest road for two hours when we ... a house.
A) have walked, saw
B) have been walking, saw
C) were walking, have seen
D) had walked, had seen
E) had been walking, saw
74. Choose the correct tense forms.
I ... this film many times that's why I ... to the cinema last weekend.
A) saw, haven't gone
B) had seen, didn't go
C) have seen, don't go
D) saw, don't go
E) had seen, won't go
75. Choose the correct tense forms.
... you ... the book to the end before she ... you for it?
A) Have, read, had asked
B) Did, read, had asked
C) Had, read, asked
D) Did, read, will ask
E) Have, read, asked
76. Choose the correct tense forms.
The travellers ... through the forest for several hours when they ... that they had lost their way.
A) walked, had discovered
B) were walking, have discovered
- C) had been walking, discovered
D) have walked, discovered
E) had walked, have discovered
77. Choose the correct tense forms.
How long ago ... you ... here and since when ... you ... him?
A) have, arrived, have, known
B) did, arrive, have, known
C) had, arrived, have, known
D) have, arrived, do, know
E) had, arrived, had, known
78. Choose the correct tense forms.
I ... this car four years ago and I ... it ever since.
A) had bought, have been driving
B) have bought, am driving
C) bought, had driven
D) have bought, was driving
E) bought, have been driving
79. Choose the correct tense forms.
My friend ... Baku by the time I ... there.
A) had left, got
B) has left, got
C) left, had got
D) will leave, got
E) leaves, had got
80. Choose the correct tense forms.
Last Sunday I ... a friend I ... since our school years.
A) have met, hadn't seen
B) met, hadn't seen
C) have met, haven't seen
D) had met, haven't seen
E) meet, don't see
81. Choose the correct tense forms.
I was afraid that he ... my book, but he ... it yesterday.
A) has lost, had brought
B) lost, has brought
C) had lost, has brought
D) has lost, brought
E) had lost, brought
82. Choose the correct tense forms.
Rosie ... that interesting book since morning and she ... it yet.
A) is reading, hasn't finished
B) is reading, hadn't finished
C) has been reading, hadn't finished
D) has been reading, hasn't finished
E) reads, doesn't finish

Tense Forms. Sequence of Tenses

83. Choose the correct tense forms.

He ... a month ago and we ... from him since then.

- A) left, haven't heard
- B) has left, haven't heard
- C) has left, didn't hear
- D) had left, hadn't heard
- E) left, hadn't heard

84. Choose the correct tense forms.

When we went out, the Moon ... yet, but a lot of stars ... in the sky.

- A) hasn't risen, are shining
- B) hadn't risen, were shining
- C) hasn't risen, were shining
- D) won't rise, shone
- E) won't rise, will be shining

85. Choose the correct tense forms.

On a cold winter morning some ants ... for the storehouse in which they kept the grain they ... in summer.

- A) looked, have gathered
- B) have looked, gathered
- C) were looking, will gather
- D) looked, will have gathered
- E) were looking, had gathered

86. Choose the correct tense forms.

I ... for mushrooms since morning but I ... any yet.

- A) have been looking, hadn't found
- B) have been looking, haven't found
- C) had been looking, don't find
- D) am looking, hadn't found
- E) am looking, didn't find

87. Choose the correct tense forms.

The delegation ... yet but a lot of people ... in the street.

- A) didn't come, will wait
- B) don't come, were waiting
- C) hasn't come, had waited
- D) hadn't come, will be waiting
- E) hadn't come, were waiting

88. Choose the correct tense forms.

This telegram ... yesterday, but it ... yet.

- A) is received, hadn't been answered
- B) is received, hasn't been answered
- C) was received, hasn't been answered
- D) had been received, wasn't answered
- E) has been received, hadn't been answered

89. Choose the correct tense forms.

He ... this book for about 20 days, though he ... usually ... books very quickly.

- A) had read, was, reading
- B) reads, -, reads
- C) is reading, had, read

- D) has been reading, is, reading
- E) has been reading, -, reads

90. Choose the correct tense forms.

Peter ... to Germany in his childhood, but he ... nowhere since then.

- A) has gone, was
- B) went, had been
- C) went, was
- D) has gone, had been
- E) went, has been

91. Choose the correct tense forms.

The students ... for two hours when the teacher ... them to stop writing.

- A) have worked, told
- B) had been working, tells
- C) were working, had told
- D) were working, will tell
- E) had been working, told

92. Choose the correct tense forms.

Jill was afraid she ... her key at home, but she ... it in her handbag.

- A) had left, found
- B) left, has found
- C) has left, found
- D) had left, has found
- E) leaves, finds

93. Choose the correct tense forms.

I hadn't gone a mile when I ... that somebody ... me.

- A) felt, will be following
- B) felt, is following
- C) felt, was following
- D) feel, was following
- E) feel, had followed

94. Choose the correct tense forms.

The musician ... the piano for about an hour when you ... in.

- A) was playing, had come
- B) played, come
- C) had been playing, came
- D) had played, have come
- E) will play, will come

95. Choose the correct tense forms.

When she ... home, the children ... to school.

- 1. will return, will go
- 2. returned, have gone
- 3. returns, will have gone
- 4. returned, had gone
- A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3

96. Choose the correct tense forms.

By the time I ... home, my parents ... to the party.

- A) get, went
- B) had got, went
- C) got, will go
- D) have got, had gone
- E) got, had gone

97. Choose the correct tense forms.
You ... in Great Britain last year. ... you ... there before?
 A) were, Will, be
 B) have been, Had, been
 C) were, Had, been
 D) had been, Had, been
 E) were, Have, been
98. Choose the correct tense forms.
It is a very boring novel. Nick ... it for two weeks, though he usually ... books very quickly.
 A) reads, reads
 B) has read, is reading
 C) is reading, read
 D) has been reading, had read
 E) has been reading, reads
99. Choose the correct tense forms.
- ... you ... the boys this morning?
- Yes, I ... them a few minutes ago.
 A) Have, seen, met
 B) Will, see, meet
 C) Have, seen, have met
 D) Do, see, meet
 E) Did, see, have met
100. Choose the correct tense forms.
Yesterday I ... my friend whom I ... since 2012.
 A) have met, had not seen
 B) met, will not see
 C) had met, will not see
 D) met, had not seen
 E) have met, did not see
101. Choose the correct tense forms.
I ... Turkey three weeks ago and ... here since then.
 A) have left, live
 B) left, had been living
 C) left, have been living
 D) have left, have lived
 E) leave, have been living
102. Choose the correct tense forms.
The pyramids ... before iron ...
 A) have been built, was discovered
 B) were built, had been discovered
 C) were built, is discovered
 D) had been built, was discovered
 E) are built, was discovered
103. Choose the correct tense forms.
I ... at the hotel for a week when I ... your invitation.
 A) had been staying, received
 B) stay, received
 C) am staying, received
 D) stayed, receive
 E) had been staying, had received
104. Choose the correct tense forms.
Our school ... last year but theirs ... this year.
 A) has been built, has been built
 B) has been built, will be built
 C) is built, has been built
 D) was built, has been built
 E) will be built, will be built
105. Choose the correct tense forms.
I was sure they ... each other since the war and ... for years.
 A) will know, correspond
 B) had known, had been corresponding
 C) knew, are corresponding
 D) had known, have been corresponding
 E) have known, are corresponding
106. Choose the correct tense forms.
I ... along the street when suddenly I ... footsteps behind me.
 A) walked, had heard
 B) was walking, heard
 C) was walking, have heard
 D) walked, have heard
 E) have walked, heard
107. Choose the correct tense forms.
It ... dark and they ... home yet.
 A) was getting, hadn't come
 B) was getting, haven't come
 C) is getting, have come
 D) was getting, have come
 E) is getting, came
108. Choose the correct tense forms.
If you ... Jack after 8 o'clock, he ... his work by then.
 A) will phone, will finish
 B) will phone, will have finished
 C) phone, will have finished
 D) phone, finished
 E) phone, had finished
109. Choose the correct tense forms.
I think they ... building the house by the time the winter ...
 A) have finished, will come
 B) will have finished, will come
 C) had finished, has come
 D) have finished, came
 E) will have finished, comes

The Passive Voice

Changing Declarative Sentences into Passive.

1. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
We elect the President for a term of five years.
A) The President has been elected for a term of five years.
B) The President was elected for a term of five years.
C) The President elects for a term of five years.
D) The President elected for a term of five years.
E) The President is elected for a term of five years.
2. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
A few pictures decorate the room.
A) The room decorated with a few pictures.
B) The room is decorated with a few pictures.
C) A few pictures are decorated the room.
D) A few pictures have decorated the room.
E) The room was decorated with a few pictures.
3. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Our pupils use computers at the lessons.
A) Computers were used by our pupils at the lessons.
B) Computers used by our pupils at the lessons.
C) Computers have used by our pupils at the lessons.
D) Computers are used by our pupils at the lessons.
E) Computers have been used by our pupils at the lessons.
4. Choose the correct sentence in the passive voice.
The company accepted some new projects.
A) Some new projects were accepted by the company.
B) Some new projects have been accepted by the company.
C) The company was accepted some new projects.
D) The company was been accepted some new projects.
E) Some new projects are accepted by the company.
5. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice
Someone stole his suitcase a few days ago.
A) His suitcase was stolen a few days ago.
B) His suitcase had been stolen by someone.
C) Someone was stolen his suitcase a few days ago.
D) His suitcase was been stolen by someone a few days ago.
E) His suitcase has been stolen by someone.
6. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
We met Jack in the hall yesterday.
A) Jack was met us in the hall yesterday.
B) Jack was met in the hall yesterday.
C) Jack was been met us in the hall yesterday.
D) Jack has been met by us in the hall.
E) We were met Jack in the hall yesterday.
7. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Alice wrote an essay yesterday.
A) An essay is written by Alice.
B) An essay was written yesterday.
C) An essay has been written yesterday.
D) An essay wrote by Alice yesterday.
E) Alice was written an essay yesterday.
8. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The students drew beautiful pictures.
A) Beautiful pictures were drawn by the students.
B) Beautiful pictures drawn by the students.
C) Beautiful pictures have been drawn by the students.
D) Beautiful pictures are drawn by the students.
E) The students were drawn beautiful pictures.
9. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The friends visit David every week.
A) David visits his friends every week.
B) The friends are visited by David every week.
C) David was visited by his friends every week.
D) David is visited by his friends every week.
E) David has been visited by the friends every week.

The Passive Voice

10. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The boy feeds the birds in the park every day.
A) The birds were fed in the park every day.
B) The birds are fed in the park every day.
C) The birds are being fed in the park.
D) The birds were fed them in the park every day.
E) The birds have been fed in the park by the boy.
11. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Our team won the prize last week.
A) The prize was been won by our team last week.
B) The prize is won by our team last week.
C) The prize was won by our team last week.
D) The prize has been won by our team.
E) Our team was won the prize last week.
12. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The hunters caught the bear in the forest.
A) The bear was caught by the hunters in the forest.
B) The bear has caught by the hunters in the forest.
C) The bear is caught by the hunters in the forest.
D) The hunters were caught in the forest.
E) The bear was been caught by the hunters in the forest.
13. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
She teaches economics at this University.
A) Economics has been taught at this University.
B) Economics was taught at this University.
C) Economics is taught at this University.
D) She is taught economics at this University.
E) She was taught economics at this University.
14. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
He drinks a cup of coffee every morning.
A) A cup of coffee has drunk by him every morning.
B) A cup of coffee drink by him every morning.
C) A cup of coffee was drunk by him every morning.
D) A cup of coffee has been drunk by him every morning.
E) A cup of coffee is drunk by him every morning.
15. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The girl left the notes on the desk.
A) The notes were been left on the desk.
B) The girl was left the notes on the desk.
C) The notes have left on the desk.
D) The notes are left on the desk.
E) The notes were left on the desk.
16. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The company will discuss the proposal in two hours.
A) The proposal has been discussed in two hours.
B) The proposal is discussed in two hours.
C) The proposal will be discussed in two hours.
D) The company will be discussed in two hours.
E) The proposal was discussed in two hours.
17. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They will pack the things in an hour.
A) The things are packed by them in an hour.
B) The things will pack in an hour by them.
C) They will be packed the things in an hour.
D) The things will be packed them in an hour.
E) The things will be packed in an hour.
18. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They will change the decision tomorrow.
A) The decision will change tomorrow by them.
B) The decision is changed by them tomorrow.
C) The decision will be changed tomorrow.
D) They will be changed the decision tomorrow.
E) The decision will change them tomorrow.
19. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They often invite me to their parties.
A) I was often invited to their parties.
B) They are often invited to their parties.
C) I often invite them to their parties.
D) I am often invited to their parties.
E) I was often invited them to their parties.

20. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They produce all sorts of paper here.
A) All sorts of paper were produced here.
B) All sorts of paper have produced here.
C) All sorts of paper produced here.
D) All sorts of paper are produced here.
E) All sorts of paper have been produced here.
21. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
She put some pieces of cake on the table.
A) Some pieces of cake were put on the table.
B) Some pieces of cake have been put on the table.
C) Some pieces of cake were been put on the table.
D) Some pieces of cake are put on the table.
E) Some pieces of cake put on the table.
22. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
He read a few articles from the newspaper.
A) A few articles are read from the newspaper.
B) A few articles read from the newspaper.
C) A few articles were read from the newspaper.
D) A few articles were been read from the newspaper.
E) A few articles have been read from the newspaper.
23. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They have planted the fields with cotton.
A) The fields were planted with cotton.
B) The fields have planted with cotton.
C) The fields had been planted with cotton.
D) The fields have been planted with cotton.
E) The fields had planted with cotton.
24. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The scientists have discovered new facts.
A) New facts have been discovered by the scientists.
B) New facts have discovered by the scientists.
C) New facts had been discovered by the scientists.
D) New facts were discovered by the scientists.
E) New facts had discovered by the scientists.
25. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
We looked through all the advertisements very attentively.
A) All the advertisements have been looked through very attentively.
B) All the advertisements were looked through very attentively.
C) We were looked through all the advertisements very attentively.
D) All the advertisements were been looked through very attentively.
E) All the advertisements are looked through very attentively.
26. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The representatives discussed a lot of problems at the meeting.
A) A lot of problems were been discussed at the meeting.
B) A lot of problems have been discussed at the meeting.
C) The representatives were discussed a lot of problems at the meeting.
D) A lot of problems were discussed at the meeting.
E) A lot of problems discussed at the meeting.
27. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They decorate the hall before Christmas.
A) They have decorated the hall before Christmas.
B) The hall was decorated before Christmas.
C) The hall had decorated before Christmas.
D) The hall has been decorated before Christmas.
E) The hall is decorated before Christmas.
28. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They bought this house many years ago.
A) This house bought many years ago.
B) This house was bought many years ago.
C) They were bought this house many years ago.
D) This house is bought many years ago.
E) This house had been bought many years ago.
29. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Jane took the books from the library last Monday.
A) The books were taken from the library last Monday.
B) The books are taken from the library last Monday.
C) The books have taken from the library last Monday.
D) Jane was taken books from the library last Monday.
E) The books have been taken from the library last Monday.

30. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The fire damaged the town last year.
A) The fire was damaged the town last year.
B) The town was damaged last year.
C) The town has been damaged last year.
D) The fire was damaged last year.
E) The town has damaged last year.
31. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The servant has already cleaned all the windows.
A) The servant was already cleaned all the windows.
B) All the windows have already cleaned by the servant.
C) All the windows have already been cleaned by the servant.
D) The servant has already been cleaned all the windows.
E) All the windows were already cleaned by the servant.
32. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They have built a huge plant in the town.
A) A huge plant had been built in the town.
B) A huge plant has been built in the town.
C) They were built a huge plant in the town.
D) They had been built a huge plant in the town.
E) A huge plant was built by them in the town.
33. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The fire has destroyed the building.
A) The building was destroyed by the fire.
B) The building has destroyed by the fire.
C) The fire was destroyed the building.
D) The fire has been destroyed.
E) The building has been destroyed.
34. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Jane used up all the flour yesterday.
A) All the flour is used up yesterday.
B) All the flour had been used up yesterday.
C) All the flour has been used up yesterday.
D) All the flour was used up yesterday.
E) All the flour used up yesterday.
35. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
I spent all my money yesterday.
A) All my money has spent yesterday.
B) All my money is spent yesterday.
C) All my money was spent yesterday.
D) All my money has been spent yesterday.
E) All my money spent yesterday.
36. Change the sentence into Passive.
The boys have cut all the wood.
A) All the wood has been cut by the boys.
B) All the wood is cut by the boys.
C) All the wood has cut by the boys.
D) All the wood was cut by the boys.
E) All the wood had been cut by the boys.
37. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They have accepted his invitation.
A) His invitation has been accepted by them.
B) His invitation had been accepted by them.
C) His invitation is accepted by them.
D) His invitation has accepted by them.
E) His invitation was accepted by them.
38. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The editor-in-chief has read all the articles.
A) All the articles have read by the editor-in-chief.
B) The editor-in-chief has been read all the articles.
C) All the articles were read by the editor-in-chief.
D) All the articles are read by the editor-in-chief.
E) All the articles have been read by the editor-in-chief.
39. Change the sentence into Passive.
The police officer assisted me.
A) I have been assisted by the police officer.
B) I was assisted by the police officer.
C) I will be assisted by the police officer.
D) I am assisted by the police officer.
E) I assisted by the police officer.
40. Change the sentence into Passive.
They bought a lot of butter for the party.
A) A lot of butter will be bought for the party.
B) A lot of butter was been bought for the party.
C) A lot of butter was bought for the party.
D) A lot of butter is bought them for the party.
E) A lot of butter bought for the party.
41. Change the sentence into Passive.
Jane cleaned the kitchen in the morning.
A) The kitchen is cleaned in the morning.
B) The kitchen has been cleaned in the morning.
C) The kitchen cleaned in the morning.
D) The kitchen will be cleaned in the morning.
E) The kitchen was cleaned in the morning.

42. Choose the correct passive voice version of the sentence:

The mice ate all the cheese.

- A) The mice have been eaten all the cheese.
- B) The mice were eaten all the cheese.
- C) All the cheese is eaten by the mice.
- D) All the cheese was eaten by the mice.
- E) All the cheese has eaten by the mice.

43. Change the sentence into Passive.
We used this room only on special occasions.

- A) This room is used only on special occasions.
- B) This room was used only on special occasions.
- C) This room has been used only on special occasions.
- D) We were used this room only on special occasions.
- E) This room has used only on special occasions.

44. Change the sentence into Passive.

I looked for the book everywhere.

- A) The book has been looked for everywhere.
- B) The book was been looked for everywhere.
- C) The book is looked for everywhere.
- D) The book was looked for everywhere.
- E) The book has looked for everywhere.

45. Change the sentence into Passive.

We have invited him to the party.

- A) He has been invited to the party.
- B) He has invited us to the party.
- C) He was invited to the party.
- D) He is invited to the party.
- E) He will be invited to the party.

46. Change the sentence into Passive.

They have settled the problem.

- A) The problem will be settled.
- B) The problem was settled.
- C) The problem is settled.
- D) The problem has settled.
- E) The problem has been settled.

47. Change the sentence into Passive.

They promised me a rise in salary.

- A) I was promised them a rise in salary.
- B) I have been promised a rise in salary.
- C) I was promised a rise in salary.
- D) I had promised them a rise in salary.
- E) I am promised a rise in salary.

48. Change the sentence into Passive.

She cooked the dinner in the afternoon.

- A) The dinner was cooked in the afternoon.
- B) The dinner has been cooked in the afternoon.
- C) The dinner was been cooked in the afternoon.

- D) The dinner had cooked in the afternoon.
- E) The dinner is cooked in the afternoon.

49. Change the sentence into Passive.

They sent me some nice flowers last night.

- A) I was sent some nice flowers last night.
- B) I was been sent some nice flowers last night.
- C) Some nice flowers are sent by them last night.
- D) They were sent some nice flowers last night.
- E) I am sent some nice flowers last night.

50. Change the sentence into Passive.

He showed me the documents.

- A) I was been shown the documents by him.
- B) I am shown the documents by him.
- C) The documents are shown by him.
- D) I have been shown the documents by him.
- E) I was shown the documents by him.

51. Change the sentence into Passive.

His parents accepted his proposal.

- A) His proposal was accepted by his parents.
- B) His proposal accepted by his parents.
- C) His proposal is accepted by his parents.
- D) His proposal had been accepted by his parents.
- E) His proposal was been accepted by his parents.

52. Change the sentence into Passive.

They looked at the picture with admiration.

- A) The picture has been looked at with admiration.
- B) The picture is been looked at with admiration.
- C) The picture is looked at with admiration.
- D) The picture was looked at with admiration.
- E) The picture was been looked with admiration.

53. Choose the correct sentence in the passive voice.

They will send the letter tomorrow.

- A) The letter will send by them tomorrow.
- B) The letter will be send tomorrow.
- C) The letter will send them tomorrow.
- D) The letter will be sent tomorrow.
- E) The letter will be sent them tomorrow.

54. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

They have cut down the electricity.

- A) They have been cut down the electricity.
- B) The electricity has been cut down.
- C) The electricity has cut down by them.
- D) The electricity has been cut down them.
- E) They were cut down the electricity.

55. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
She has spent all her money on food.
 A) All her money has spent on food by her.
 B) She has been spent all her money on food.
 C) All her money has been spent on food.
 D) She was spent all her money on food.
 E) All her money was spent on food by her.

56. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They built the station many years ago.
 A) They have been built the station many years ago.
 B) The station has been built many years ago.
 C) The station was built many years ago.
 D) The station was built them many years ago.
 E) They were built the station many years ago.

57. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
I asked if they had found the car key.
 A) I asked if they had been found the car key.
 B) I asked if the car key had been found them.
 C) I asked if the car key had been found.
 D) I asked if the car key was been found.
 E) I asked if the car key has been found by them.

58. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The girls have washed up the dishes.
 A) The dishes were washed up by the girls.
 B) The dishes are washed up.
 C) The girls have been washed up the dishes.
 D) The dishes have been washed up.
 E) The dishes had been washed up.

59. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The girl on duty has cleaned the blackboard.
 A) The blackboard was cleaned by the girl on duty.
 B) The blackboard has cleaned by the girl on duty.
 C) The blackboard was been cleaned.
 D) The blackboard had cleaned by the girl on duty.
 E) The blackboard has been cleaned.

60. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The child ate all of the rice.
 A) All of the rice has been eaten by the child.
 B) All of the rice was eaten by the child.
 C) All of the rice was been eaten by the child.
 D) The child was eaten all of the rice.
 E) All of the rice is eaten by the child.

61. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Our pupils often translate texts from English into Azerbaijani.
 A) Our pupils are often translated texts from English into Azerbaijani.
 B) Texts often translate from English into Azerbaijani by our pupils.
 C) Texts are often translated from English into Azerbaijani by our pupils.
 D) Texts were often translated from English into Azerbaijani by our pupils.
 E) Texts were often been translated from English into Azerbaijani by our pupils.

62. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The student on duty has shut the windows.
 A) The windows have been shut by the student on duty.
 B) The windows were shut by the student on duty.
 C) The windows have shut by the student on duty.
 D) The student on duty has been shut the windows.
 E) The windows were been shut by the student on duty.

63. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They produce a lot of cotton in Azerbaijan.
 A) A lot of cotton is produced in Azerbaijan.
 B) A lot of cotton produced in Azerbaijan.
 C) A lot of cotton was produced in Azerbaijan.
 D) A lot of cotton has been produced in Azerbaijan.
 E) A lot of cotton is been produced in Azerbaijan.

64. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They will build a new hotel here.
 A) A new hotel is built here by them.
 B) A new hotel will be built here.
 C) A new hotel will build here.
 D) They will be built a new hotel here.
 E) A new hotel will be built them here.

65. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They have accepted my invitation with pleasure.
A) My invitation was accepted with pleasure.
B) My invitation had been accepted with pleasure.
C) My invitation is accepted with pleasure.
D) My invitation has accepted with pleasure.
E) My invitation has been accepted with pleasure.
66. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
My principal has promised me a four-day holiday.
A) I have promised a four-day holiday by my principal.
B) I have been promised a four-day holiday.
C) A four-day holiday was been promised to me by my principal.
D) A four-day holiday has promised to me by my principal.
E) I had been promised a four-day holiday by my principal.
67. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
His parents brought him up well.
A) He brought up well by his parents.
B) He was brought up well by his parents.
C) His parents were brought him up well.
D) He has been brought up by his parents well.
E) He is brought up well by his parents.
68. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
I clicked the left mouse button twice.
A) The left mouse button has been clicked twice.
B) The left mouse button is clicked by me twice.
C) I was clicked the left mouse button twice.
D) The left mouse button was clicked twice.
E) The left mouse button was been clicked twice.
69. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They translate documents here.
A) Documents have been translated here.
B) They are translated documents here.
C) Documents are translated here.
D) Documents were translated here.
E) Documents are translated them here.
70. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
He has taught our students how to write.
A) Our students had been taught how to write.
B) He has been taught our students how to write.
C) Our students have taught him how to write.
D) He was taught by our students how to write.
E) Our students have been taught how to write.
71. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They settled the problem quite easily.
A) The problem was settled them quite easily.
B) The problem is settled quite easily.
C) The problem was settled quite easily.
D) The problem has been settled quite easily.
E) They were settled the problem quite easily.
72. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They demonstrated an Irish film last week.
A) An Irish film was demonstrated last week.
B) An Irish film had demonstrated last week.
C) An Irish film demonstrated last week by them.
D) An Irish film had been demonstrated last week.
E) An Irish film was been demonstrated last week.
73. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They have done all the exercises on page 5.
A) All the exercises on page 5 have been done.
B) All the exercises on page 5 had been done.
C) They have been done all the exercises on page 5.
D) All the exercises on page 5 were done.
E) All the exercises on page 5 were been done.
74. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
These companies export a lot of oil to many countries.
A) Many countries were exported oil by these companies.
B) A lot of oil is exported to many countries by these companies.
C) A lot of oil was exported to many countries by these companies.
D) A lot of oil was been exported to many countries.
E) These companies are exported a lot of oil to many countries.

75. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The teacher has checked up your dictation.
 A) Your dictation had been checked up by the teacher.
 B) The teacher has been checked up your dictation.
 C) Your dictation was checked up by the teacher.
 D) Your dictation has been checked up.
 E) Your dictation has checked up by the teacher.

76. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They produced a lot of cotton in China last year.
 A) A lot of cotton has produced in China last year.
 B) They were produced a lot of cotton in China last year.
 C) A lot of cotton was produced in China last year.
 D) China was produced a lot of cotton last year.
 E) A lot of cotton has been produced in China last year.

77. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Nick has planted all these trees in our orchard.
 A) All these trees had been planted by Nick in our orchard.
 B) All these trees were been planted by Nick in our orchard.
 C) All these trees have been planted by Nick in our orchard.
 D) All these trees are planted by Nick in our orchard.
 E) Nick has been planted all these trees in our orchard.

78. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Norman collected all these stamps in his childhood.
 A) All these stamps were collected by Norman in his childhood.
 B) All these stamps have been collected by Norman in his childhood.
 C) Norman was collected all these stamps in his childhood.
 D) All these stamps are collected by Norman in his childhood.
 E) All these stamps were been collected by Norman in his childhood.

79. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The editor-in-chief has corrected all the mistakes.

- A) All the mistakes have corrected by the editor-in-chief.
 B) The editor-in-chief has been corrected all the mistakes.
 C) All the mistakes were corrected by the editor-in-chief.
 D) All the mistakes are corrected by the editor-in-chief.
 E) All the mistakes have been corrected by the editor-in-chief.

80. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The teacher has checked up your homework.
 A) Your homework was checked up by the teacher.
 B) You have been checked up your homework.
 C) Your homework has been checked up.
 D) Your homework had been checked up by the teacher.
 E) Your homework has checked up by the teacher.

81. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
He has parked his car in front of the entrance.
 A) His car had been parked in front of the entrance.
 B) His car has been parked in front of the entrance.
 C) His car was parked in front of the entrance.
 D) His car has parked in front of the entrance.
 E) His car is parked in front of the entrance.

82. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The manager didn't give any instructions to them.
 A) The manager was given no instructions by them.
 B) They were given some instructions.
 C) They weren't given no instructions.
 D) No instructions were been given to them.
 E) No instructions were given to them.

83. Choose the correct sentences in the passive voice.
We sent some information to them last Monday.
 1. They were sent some information last Monday.
 2. Some information was sent by them last Monday.
 3. We were sent some information by them last Monday.
 4. Some information was sent by us last Monday.
 A) 1, 3 B) 1, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 2 E) 3, 4

84. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Suddenly we heard voices calling for help far away.

- A) Suddenly voices calling for help were heard far away.
- B) Suddenly voices calling for help were been heard far away by us.
- C) Suddenly voices calling for help had been heard by us far away.
- D) Suddenly voices calling for help were heard us far away.
- E) Suddenly we were heard voices calling for help far away.

85. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Her letter informed me about their arrival.

- A) I was been informed about their arrival.
- B) Her letter was informed about their arrival.
- C) I was informed about their arrival.
- D) I was informed them about their arrival.
- E) Her letter was informed me about their arrival.

86. Choose the correct sentence in the passive voice.

The workers will finish the work soon.

- A) The workers will be finished the work soon.
- B) The work will finish soon.
- C) The work will be finish soon.
- D) The work will be finished soon.
- E) The work will be finished them soon.

87. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Nick gave me some very nice flowers on my birthday.

- A) Some very nice flowers were been given to me on my birthday.
- B) The flowers Nick gave me on my birthday were very nice.
- C) Nick was been given some very nice flowers on my birthday.
- D) I was given some very nice flowers on my birthday.
- E) Nick was given some very nice flowers on my birthday.

88. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Nobody has ever spoken to me like that before.

- A) Nobody has been spoken to me like that before.
- B) I have not spoken like that before.
- C) I have spoken to nobody like that before.

D) I have never been spoken to like that before.

E) Nobody has never been spoken to me like that before.

89. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

They teach children foreign languages at school.

- A) Children are taught foreign languages at school.
- B) Foreign languages are taught them at school.
- C) Children taught foreign languages at school.
- D) Children are taught them foreign languages at school.
- E) They were taught foreign languages at school by children.

90. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

They showed us some new metro lines.

- A) We were shown some new metro lines.
- B) We showed them some metro lines.
- C) They were shown some new metro lines by us.
- D) We were shown them some new metro lines.
- E) Some new metro lines were been shown to us.

91. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

They asked us many difficult questions at the exams.

- A) Many difficult questions had been asked at the exams.
- B) We are asked many difficult questions at the exams.
- C) Many difficult questions were asked by us at the exams.
- D) We were asked many difficult questions at the exams.
- E) We had been asked many difficult questions by them at the exams.

92. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

I understood that somebody had told him about it.

- A) I understood that it has been told by him.
- B) I understood that about it has been told.
- C) I understood that he had been told somebody about it.
- D) I understood that he had been told about it.
- E) I understood that somebody had been told about it by him.

The Passive Voice

93. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
No one has seen him anywhere this week.
A) He has not been seen anywhere this week.
B) He has not been seen nowhere this week.
C) He has not seen anywhere this week.
D) No one has been seen anywhere this week.
E) No one was seen anywhere this week.
94. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The teacher read the story to the children again.
A) The story is read to the children again.
B) The story was read to the children again.
C) The children are read the story by the teacher again.
D) The story was read by the children again.
E) The children have been read the story by the teacher again.
95. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
They decorated neither the tree nor the house.
A) Neither the tree nor the house was not decorated by them.
B) Neither the tree nor the house was decorated.
C) Neither the tree nor the house was decorated them.
D) They were decorated neither the tree nor the house.
E) Neither the tree nor the house decorated by them.
96. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
She has explained neither the law nor the rule.
A) Neither the law nor the rule has not been explained.
B) Neither the law nor the rule has explained by her.
C) She has been explained neither the law nor the rule.
D) Neither the law nor the rule was explained by her.
E) Neither the law nor the rule has been explained.
97. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
The policeman ordered him to answer all the questions.
A) All the questions were been ordered him to answer by the policeman.
B) He was ordered the policeman to answer all the questions.
C) He ordered the policeman to answer all the questions.
D) The policeman was ordered to answer all the questions.
E) He was ordered to answer all the questions.
98. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Nobody has used these rooms for ages.
A) These rooms had not been used for ages.
B) These rooms have been used for ages.
C) Nobody has been used these rooms for ages.
D) These rooms have not been used them for ages.
E) These rooms have not been used for ages.
99. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
We have just sent for the doctor.
A) The doctor has just sent for.
B) For the doctor we have just been sent.
C) The doctor was just sent for.
D) The doctor has just been sent for.
E) We were been sent for the doctor.
100. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
This company is building a house for its employees.
A) This company has built a house for its employees.
B) A house for its employees is building by this company.
C) This company is being built by its employees.
D) A house for the employees has been built by this company.
E) A house is being built by this company for its employees.
101. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Tom Sawyer hasn't painted the fence himself.
A) The fence hadn't been painted by Tom Sawyer himself.
B) The fence hasn't painted by Tom Sawyer himself.
C) The fence wasn't painted by Tom Sawyer himself.
D) The fence hasn't been painted by Tom Sawyer himself.
E) The fence has been painted by Tom Sawyer himself.

102. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Jane left her suitcases on the first floor.

- A) Jane's suitcases had been left on the first floor.
- B) Jane has been left her suitcases on the first floor.
- C) Jane was left her suitcases on the first floor.
- D) Jane's suitcases were left on the first floor.
- E) Jane's suitcases have been left on the first floor.

103. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Freda was painting granny's portrait all the evening.

- A) Freda was painted granny's portrait all the evening.
- B) Granny's portrait was painted all the evening by Freda.
- C) Granny's portrait was being painted all the evening by Freda.
- D) Granny's portrait is being painted all the evening by Freda.
- E) Granny's portrait is painted all the evening by Freda.

104. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Mother is cooking the meal in the kitchen.

- A) The meal is cooked in the kitchen.
- B) The meal is being cooked by mother in the kitchen.
- C) Mother has cooked the meal in the kitchen.
- D) The meal is been cooked in the kitchen by mother.
- E) The meal was being cooked by mother in the kitchen.

105. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

This company produces nice clothes for women.

- A) Nice clothes for women are been produced by this company.
- B) This company is produced nice clothes for women.
- C) Nice clothes for women are produced by this company.
- D) Nice clothes are produced by women in this company.
- E) Nice clothes for women have been produced by this company.

106. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Nobody made a search for the information on statistics on the Internet.

- A) The information on statistics was made a search on the Internet.
- B) A search for the information on statistics wasn't been made on the Internet.
- C) The information on statistics hasn't been made a search on the Internet.
- D) A search for the information on statistics wasn't made by nobody on the Internet.
- E) A search for the information on statistics wasn't made on the Internet.

107. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

The little boy drew a circle in the sand with a stick.

- A) A stick was drawn a circle in the sand by the little boy.
- B) A circle is drawn in the sand with a stick.
- C) A circle was drawn in the sand with a stick.
- D) A stick is drawn a circle in the sand by the little boy.
- E) A stick was drawn in the sand with a circle.

108. Change the sentence into the Passive Voice.

Someone has bought the land next to our house.

- A) The land next to our house had been bought by someone.
- B) The land next to our house has been bought by someone.
- C) Our house has been bought by someone.
- D) Someone's house has been bought.
- E) The land bought by someone is next to our house.

109. Change the sentence into Passive.

Nick has invited his friends to his daughter's wedding party.

- A) Nick's daughter had been invited to the wedding party.
- B) Nick has been invited to his daughter's wedding party.
- C) Nick's friends had been invited to the wedding party by his daughter.
- D) Nick's daughter has been invited to the wedding party by his friends.
- E) Nick's friends have been invited to his daughter's wedding party.

Changing Interrogative Sentences into Passive.

1. Choose the correct answer with the verb in the Passive Voice.
- *Did they criticize the play?*
- ...
A) No, they weren't criticized the play.
B) Yes, they were criticized the play.
C) Yes, the play was criticized.
D) Yes, they criticized the play.
E) Yes, the play isn't criticized.
2. Choose the correct answer with the verb in the Passive Voice.
- *Did they announce the flight in time?*
- ...
A) Yes, the flight isn't announced in time.
B) No, they weren't announced the flight in time.
C) Yes, they announced the flight in time.
D) No, the flight wasn't announced in time.
E) No, they aren't announced the flight in time.
3. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
When did they raise the alarm?
A) When was the alarm raised?
B) When was the alarm been raised?
C) When were they been raised the alarm?
D) When were they raised the alarm?
E) When was the alarm being raised?
4. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
When did she send her granny's letter?
A) When was her granny's letter been sent?
B) When was her granny's letter sent?
C) When was her granny's letter being sent?
D) When did her granny's letter send?
E) When is her granny's letter been sent?
5. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
When did he publish his first book?
A) When was his first book been published?
B) When was he published his first book?
C) When was his first book published?
D) When is his first book published?
E) When did his first book publish?
6. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Did the policeman show you the way yesterday?
A) Were you shown the way yesterday?
B) Are you shown the way by the policeman?
C) Was the way been shown yesterday?
D) Were you been shown the way yesterday?
E) Was the policeman shown the way yesterday?
7. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Did they give you an address last Sunday?
A) Were you given an address last Sunday?
B) Have you given an address by them?
C) Has an address been given by them?
D) Were they given an address last Sunday?
E) Were you been given an address last Sunday?
8. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.
- *What do they export to this country?*
- ...
A) This country is exported oil by them.
B) Oil has been exported to this country.
C) Oil was exported to this country.
D) They are exported oil to this country.
E) Oil is exported to this country by them.
9. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.
- *What do you produce at this plant?*
- ...
A) Powerful machines are produced at this plant.
B) We produce powerful machines at this plant.
C) Powerful machines were produced at this plant.
D) Powerful machines have been produced at this plant.
E) Powerful machines are being produced at this plant.
10. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.
- *Did the reporter present all the news?*
- ...
A) Yes, all the news was presented.
B) No, all the news wasn't been presented.
C) No, the reporter didn't present all the news.
D) Yes, the reporter presented all the news.
E) Yes, all the news was been presented.

11. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.

- *Did they produce all sorts of furniture?*

- ...

- A) No, all sorts of furniture weren't been produced by them.
- B) Yes, all sorts of furniture were produced by them.
- C) Yes, all sorts of furniture were been produced by them.
- D) Yes, they produced all sorts of furniture.
- E) No, they didn't produce all sorts of furniture.

12. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Did they bring all the furniture?

- A) Were they brought all the furniture?
- B) Is all the furniture brought by them?
- C) Was all the furniture brought by them?
- D) Was all the furniture been brought by them?
- E) Is all the furniture been brought them?

13. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.

- *When will you discuss the question?*

- ...

- A) The question will be discussed in a day or two.
- B) The question will discuss next week.
- C) The question will be discussed us in a few days.
- D) We will discuss the question tomorrow.
- E) We will be discussed the question next week.

14. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.

- *Do they often invite you to such parties?*

- ...

- A) Yes, I am often invited them to such parties.
- B) Yes, they often invite me to such parties.
- C) Yes, you often invite them to such parties.
- D) Yes, you are often invited them to such parties.
- E) Yes, I am often invited to such parties.

15. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.

- *Did anyone show you the way?*

- ...

- A) Yes, I showed the way by a policeman.
- B) Yes, I was shown the way by a policeman.
- C) Yes, I showed the policeman the way.
- D) Yes, the policeman was shown the way by me.
- E) Yes, the policeman showed me the way.

16. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.

- *When did they receive the message?*

- ...

- A) The message received them last week.
- B) They were received the message on Friday.
- C) They received the message two days ago.
- D) The message was received last Sunday.
- E) The message was received them a short time ago.

17. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.

- *Where did they take the children?*

- ...

- A) The children were taken to an exhibition.
- B) They took the children to an exhibition.
- C) They were taken the children to an exhibition.
- D) The children were taken them to an exhibition.
- E) The children took them to an exhibition.

18. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.

- *Who threw the stones at the bird?*

- ...

- A) The stones are thrown at the bird by a child.
- B) A child threw the stones at the bird.
- C) A child was thrown the stones.
- D) The stones were thrown at the bird by a child.
- E) The stones were been thrown at the bird by a child.

19. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.

- *Where do they send him on business?*

- ...

- A) They are sent him to Moscow on business.
- B) They send him to Moscow on business.
- C) He sends them to Moscow on business.
- D) He was sent them to Moscow on business.
- E) He is sent to Moscow on business.

20. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.

- *Who has planted these trees?*

- ...

- A) My father has planted these trees.
- B) These trees are planted by my father.
- C) These trees were planted by my father last year.
- D) These trees have been planted by my father.
- E) My father had planted these trees by New Year.

The Passive Voice

21. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.
- *Who has opened the windows?*

- ...
A) Kevin has been opened the windows.
B) The windows were been opened by Kevin.
C) Somebody has opened the windows.
D) The windows have been opened by Kevin.
E) The windows were opened by Kevin.

22. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.
- *Who has collected all these coins?*

- ...
A) My brother has been collected all these coins.
B) My brother has collected all these coins.
C) All these coins have been collected by my brother.
D) All these coins have collected my brother.
E) All these coins had been collected by my brother.

23. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.
- *What do you produce at this factory?*

- ...
A) We produce office furniture at this factory.
B) Office furniture is produced at this factory.
C) Office furniture was produced at this factory.
D) Office furniture has been produced at this factory.
E) Office furniture is being produced at this factory.

24. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
- *Has the manager accepted your proposals?*

- ...
A) No, my proposals weren't accepted.
B) No, my proposals haven't been accepted.
C) Yes, my proposals were accepted by the manager.
D) Yes, my proposals have accepted by the manager.
E) No, my proposals hadn't been accepted yet.

25. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.
- *Has anybody ever seen your collection of coins?*

- ...
A) No, my collection of coins has never been seen by anybody.
B) No, nobody has ever seen my collection of coins.
C) No, my collection of coins wasn't seen by nobody.

- D) My collection of coins is never seen by anybody.
E) No, my collection of coins has never seen by anybody.

26. Choose the correct answer in the Passive Voice.
- *Who has painted these wonderful pictures?*

- ...
A) These wonderful pictures have been painted by Florence.
B) These wonderful pictures were been painted by Florence.
C) Florence has painted these wonderful pictures.
D) Florence painted these wonderful pictures.
E) These wonderful pictures had been painted by Florence.

27. Choose the correct answer with the verb in the Passive Voice.

- *Did they meet you at the airport?*

- ...
A) Yes, they were met by me at the airport.
B) No, I wasn't met at the airport.
C) No, they weren't met at the airport.
D) Yes, they met me at the airport.
E) Yes, I met them at the airport.

28. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Why did they build the house so close to the road?

- A) Why was the house been built so close to the road?
B) Why were they built the house so close to the road?
C) Why the house was built so close to the road?
D) Why was the house built so close to the road?
E) Why was built the house so close to the road?

29. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Why did the bees attack the bear?

- A) Why was the bear attacked?
B) Why the bear was attacked?
C) Why were the bees attacked?
D) Why was the bear been attacked?
E) Why was attacked the bear?

The Passive Voice

30. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Who cleans these rooms?

- A) By whom these rooms are cleaned?
- B) Who are these rooms been cleaned by?
- C) Who these rooms are cleaned by?
- D) Who are these rooms cleaned by?
- E) Who are cleaned these rooms by?

31. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Who teaches these students?

- A) Who are these students been taught by?
- B) Who these students taught by?
- C) Who are these students taught by?
- D) Who these students are taught by?
- E) Who are taught these students by?

32. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Who ordered the flowers yesterday?

- A) Who were the flowers ordered by yesterday?
- B) Who was ordered the flowers by yesterday?
- C) By whom were the flowers been ordered yesterday?
- D) Who the flowers were ordered by yesterday?
- E) By whom were ordered the flowers yesterday?

33. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Who mended these shoes yesterday?

- A) Who was mended these shoes by yesterday?
- B) By whom were mended these shoes yesterday?
- C) Who were these shoes mended by yesterday?
- D) Who these shoes were mended by yesterday?
- E) By whom these shoes mended yesterday?

34. Change the sentence into Passive.

Who founded this city?

- A) By whom was this city been founded?
- B) Who is this city founded by?
- C) By whom this city was founded?
- D) Who was this city been founded by?
- E) By whom was this city founded?

35. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Who sent the invitation yesterday?

- A) By whom was the invitation sent yesterday?
- B) By whom the invitation was sent yesterday?

- C) Who was the invitation been sent by yesterday?

- D) By whom was sent the invitation yesterday?

- E) Who was sent the invitation by yesterday?

36. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

What seas and oceans surround Great Britain?

- A) What seas and oceans have surrounded Great Britain?
- B) What seas and oceans is Great Britain been surrounded by?
- C) What seas and oceans was Great Britain surrounded by?
- D) What seas and oceans was Great Britain been surrounded by?
- E) What seas and oceans is Great Britain surrounded by?

37. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

What companies signed the contract last year?

- A) What companies was the contract been signed by last year?
- B) What companies is the contract signed by last year?
- C) What companies was the contract signed by last year?
- D) What companies the contract was signed by last year?
- E) What companies were signed the contract last year?

38. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Who helps the poor?

- A) By whom are helped the poor?
- B) Who are helped the poor by?
- C) Who are the poor helped by?
- D) By whom are the poor been helped?
- E) Who were the poor helped by?

39. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Who stole the documents when the chief went out?

- A) Who the documents were stolen by when the chief went out?
- B) Who were the documents been stolen by when the chief went out?
- C) Who were the documents stolen by when the chief went out?
- D) Who are the documents stolen by when the chief went out?
- E) Who are the documents been stolen by when the chief went out?

40. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Who met you at the airport yesterday?

- A) Who were you met by at the airport yesterday?
- B) Who was met you by at the airport yesterday?
- C) Who were you been met by at the airport yesterday?
- D) By whom you were met at the airport yesterday?
- E) By whom were met you at the airport yesterday?

41. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Who sent the invitations yesterday?

- A) By whom the invitations were sent yesterday?
- B) By whom were sent the invitations yesterday?
- C) Who were the invitations been sent by yesterday?
- D) Who was sent the invitations by yesterday?
- E) Who were the invitations sent by yesterday?

42. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Did they give a present to each of the participants?

- A) Were they given a present by each of the participants?
- B) Was a present given to each of the participants?
- C) Did each of the participants give a present?
- D) Was each of the participants been given a present?
- E) Was a present been given to each of the participants?

43. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Who bought the sweets yesterday?

- A) Who were the sweets being bought by yesterday?
- B) Who were the sweets bought by yesterday?
- C) Who were the sweets been bought by yesterday?
- D) By whom were bought the sweets yesterday?
- E) Who were bought the sweets by yesterday?

44. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Who sent the list of participants?

- A) Who was sent the list of participants by?
- B) By whom the list of participants sent?
- C) Who was the list of participants been sent by?
- D) Who was the list of participants sent by?
- E) By whom was sent the list of participants?

45. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Who wrote the list of irregular verbs?

- A) Who the list of irregular verbs written by?
- B) Who was the list of irregular verbs written by?
- C) Who was written the list of irregular verbs by?
- D) By whom the list of irregular verbs was written?
- E) Who was the list of irregular verbs been written by?

46. Choose the correct sentence in the passive voice.

When did they send the cards?

- A) When were sent the cards?
- B) When were the cards sent?
- C) When were the cards been sent?
- D) When the cards were been sent?
- E) When the cards were sent by them?

47. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

What did they decorate the rooms with?

- A) With what the rooms were decorated?
- B) What were decorated the rooms with?
- C) What the rooms were decorated with?
- D) With what they were decorated the rooms?
- E) What were the rooms decorated with?

48. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

Why didn't he lock the car?

- A) Why wasn't the car been locked by him?
- B) Why the car wasn't locked?
- C) Why wasn't he locked the car?
- D) Why he didn't lock the car?
- E) Why wasn't the car locked by him?

49. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.

When did they build this bridge?

- A) When was this bridge been built?
- B) When was this bridge built?
- C) When were they built this bridge?
- D) When this bridge was built?
- E) When were they been built this bridge?

50. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Do you produce furniture at this factory?
A) Are you produced furniture at this factory?
B) Is furniture produced at this factory?
C) Was this factory produced furniture?
D) Is furniture been produced at this factory?
E) Is this factory produced furniture?
51. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
What did he write it with?
A) With what he was written it?
B) What it was written with?
C) What was it written with?
D) With what it was written?
E) What was he written it with?
52. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Who wrote this article?
A) By whom was written this article?
B) Who this article was written by?
C) By whom this article was written?
D) Who was this article written by?
E) Who was written this article by?
53. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
When did he send the article?
A) When was sent the article?
B) When was he sent the article?
C) When the article was sent?
D) When he was sent the article?
E) When was the article sent?
54. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
When did he publish his report on the Internet?
A) When he was published his report?
B) When was he published his report?
C) When was his report published?
D) When his report was published on the Internet?
E) When was published his report on the Internet?
55. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
How much will you pay him?
A) How much he will be paid?
B) How much will you be paid him?
C) How much will he be paid?
D) How much will he be paid you?
E) How much you will be paid?
56. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Who sent the messages yesterday?
A) Who were sent the messages by yesterday?
B) By whom were sent the messages yesterday?
C) Who were the messages sent by yesterday?
D) Who the messages were sent by yesterday?
E) By whom the messages were sent yesterday?
57. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Who broke the washing machines?
A) Who were broken the washing machines by?
B) Who the washing machines were broken by?
C) Who were the washing machines been broken by?
D) By whom were broken the washing machines?
E) Who were the washing machines broken by?
58. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Who opened the boxes?
A) Who the boxes were opened by?
B) By whom were opened the boxes?
C) Who were been opened the boxes by?
D) By whom were the boxes been opened?
E) Who were the boxes opened by?
59. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Who raised these problems?
A) Who were raised these problems by?
B) Who were these problems raised by?
C) Who were these problems been raised by?
D) By whom were raised these problems?
E) By whom these problems were raised?
60. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Who showed you the way?
A) By whom the way was shown to you?
B) Who were shown you the way by?
C) Who are you shown the way by?
D) Who were you shown the way by?
E) By whom you were shown the way?
61. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
When did he get the good news?
A) When was he got the good news?
B) When was the good news got him?
C) When was got the good news?
D) When the good news was got?
E) When was the good news got?

62. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Who locked the car in the evening?
 A) By whom was the car been locked in the evening?
 B) By whom was locked the car in the evening?
 C) By whom the car was locked in the evening?
 D) Who was the car locked by in the evening?
 E) Who the car was locked by in the evening?

63. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Where did you see him last?
 A) Where he was seen last?
 B) Where you were seen him last?
 C) Where was he seen you last?
 D) Where was he seen last?
 E) Where was he been seen you last?

64. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Who assisted the doctors during the operation?
 A) Who the doctors were assisted by during the operation?
 B) By whom were assisted the doctors during the operation?
 C) Who were the doctors assisted by during the operation?
 D) By whom the doctors were assisted during the operation?
 E) Who were assisted the doctors by during the operation?

65. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Who waters the flowers here?
 A) Who are watered the flowers by here?
 B) Who were the flowers watered by here?
 C) By whom are watered the flowers here?
 D) Who are the flowers watered by here?
 E) Who the flowers are watered by here?

66. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Who typed these letters?
 A) By whom were these letters typed?
 B) By whom were typed these letters?
 C) Who were these letters been typed by?
 D) By whom these letters were typed?
 E) Who these letters were typed by?

67. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
When did you send the delegation to London?
 A) When were you sent to London?
 B) When was sent the delegation to London?
 C) When the delegation was sent to London?
 D) When was the delegation sent to London?
 E) When was the delegation sent you to London?

68. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
Who painted these wonderful pictures?
 A) Who was been painted these wonderful pictures?
 B) Who were these wonderful pictures painted by?
 C) By whom these wonderful pictures were painted?
 D) Who these wonderful pictures were painted by?
 E) Who are these wonderful pictures painted by?

Choosing Sentences in Passive

1. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
 1. The coach of the winner was granted by the committee.
 2. The granted coach of the winner was self-confident.
 3. The granted coach was the winner.
 4. The winner has been granted recently.
 A) 1, 3 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 1, 4 E) 3, 4
2. Choose the sentences in the passive voice.
 1. The instructor of the boxer was awarded by the committee.
 2. The awarded instructor of the boxer was competent.
 3. The awarded instructor was the boxer.
 4. The boxer has been awarded recently.
 A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 1, 3 E) 3, 4
3. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.
 1. All of the compositions were written in ink.
 2. No one knows the ingredients used for ink.
 3. Ink has been used for writing and drawing throughout history.
 4. Today we use ink made from synthetic chemicals.
 A) 1, 4 B) 3, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 4

4. Choose the correct sentences in the passive voice
1. They have appointed Martin Jonson a team captain.
 2. Who has been appointed a team captain?
 3. Martin Jonson has been appointed a team captain.
 4. Has Martin Johnson been appointed a team captain?
 5. Whom has Martin Johnson appointed a team captain?
- A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 3, 5 E) 4, 5
5. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Someone has given Maria a promotion at her job.
 2. Maria has been given a promotion at her job.
 3. Who has been given a promotion at her job?
 4. Has Maria given a promotion at her job?
 5. What has Maria been given at her job?
- A) 1, 5 B) 1, 4, 5 C) 3, 4
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 2, 3, 5
6. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
- A) Chocolate made with milk is mainly been bought by women.
 - B) Chocolate products are mainly been bought by women.
 - C) Women buy chocolate products made with milk.
 - D) Chocolate products mainly bought by women are sweet.
 - E) Chocolate made with milk is mainly bought by women.
7. Choose the correct sentence in the Passive Voice.
- A) A box found in the cave was been filled with coins.
 - B) A box full of coins found in the cave.
 - C) A box filled with coins was in the cave.
 - D) A box found in the cave was full of coins.
 - E) A box full of coins was found in the cave.
8. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. My father collected stamps when he was a boy.
 2. Many interesting books were collected in our schools for the hospital last year.
 3. The post-cards, collected by the children were very colourful.
 4. Jane has been elected monitor of the class.
 5. The pupils elected the monitor in September.
- A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 2, 4 D) 4, 5 E) 3, 5
9. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. The train that arrived an hour ago is still at the platform.
 2. The thieves were looked for everywhere.
 3. The job has been done successfully.
 4. There was a loud knock at the door.
- A) 1, 2 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 3, 4
10. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Such jackets are worn by women.
 2. The jackets worn by women are of another style.
 3. The parcel which weighed two kilos was on the table.
 4. The parcel was weighed twice.
- A) 1, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 4 E) 1, 2
11. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. The weather has been frosty for three days.
 2. Are there any facts used in his article?
 3. The delegates are asked not to leave the hall.
 4. He has been hurt in the battle.
- A) 1, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3 D) 3, 4 E) 2, 4
12. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. You have been late every morning this week.
 2. The typing paper has been used up.
 3. Visitors are asked not to feed the animals.
 4. Is there any news sent for Jill?
- A) 2, 4 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 2 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 3
13. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Were the tickets sent to you?
 2. Were the tickets sent to you expensive?
 3. Are the articles written by the chief good?
 4. Were the articles written by the chief?
- A) 2, 3, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 4
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 2, 4
14. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Were your nieces invited to the party?
 2. Were your nieces invited to the party happy?
 3. Were you taught music by her?
 4. Were the pupils taught by her talented?
- A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 1, 3, 4 E) 1, 3
15. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. The rule was explained at the last lesson.
 2. I hope the invitation will be accepted.
 3. The milk sold in this shop is always fresh.
 4. Is there any information received yesterday?
- A) 2, 3 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 2 D) 1, 4 E) 2, 4

16. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Honey is gathered from the flowers.
 2. The manager hopes his offer will be accepted soon.
 3. The coffee made in the morning was tasty.
 4. Are the flowers picked yesterday still fresh?
- A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 3 D) 1, 2 E) 2, 4
17. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Was the child taught to write?
 2. Was the child taught by you capable?
 3. Is the child taught to dance talented?
 4. Is the child taught to dance?
- A) 2, 3 B) 1, 4 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 2, 4
18. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Was the dinner given by them?
 2. Was the dinner given by them good?
 3. Was the dinner given to you delicious?
 4. Was the dinner given in time?
- A) 3, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4 D) 1, 4 E) 1, 2
19. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. The top of the mountain is covered with snow.
 2. There are some photos taken in Rome.
 3. A theatre is a place where plays are performed.
 4. These roads have always been safe.
- A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 2 E) 3, 4
20. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Most of the Earth's surface is covered by water.
 2. There were four people hurt in a train crash.
 3. Local police have been in this district for many hours.
 4. A cinema is a place where films are shown.
- A) 3, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 1, 4
21. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Are the blouses made of silk cheap?
 2. What are the blouses made of?
 3. Are there any blouses made of silk on sale?
 4. Are the blouses made of silk?
- A) 1, 2 B) 2, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 4 E) 3, 4
22. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Are the shirts made of cotton?
 2. Are there any shirts made of cotton in the shop?
 3. What are the shirts made of?
 4. Are the shirts made of cotton very expensive?
- A) 2, 3 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 2, 4 E) 3, 4
23. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Are the boxes made of cardboard?
 2. Are the boxes made of cardboard small?
 3. What are the boxes made of?
 4. Are there any boxes made of cardboard here?
- A) 1, 3, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2, 4
D) 2, 3 E) 1, 3
24. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. He is never listened to.
 2. Was the letter received yesterday important?
 3. She wasn't forbidden to do what she wanted.
 4. Was the news brought yesterday good?
- A) 1, 2 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 4
25. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. The problem is never spoken about.
 2. Was the dress bought yesterday expensive?
 3. He wasn't forgiven for what he had done.
 4. Was the present received yesterday valuable?
- A) 1, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3, 4
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 1, 3
26. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Are the tables made of oak?
 2. Are there any tables made of oak in the shop?
 3. What are the tables made of?
 4. Are the tables made of oak expensive?
- A) 1, 2 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4 D) 1, 4 E) 2, 3
27. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Are the earrings made of gold?
 2. Are there any earrings made of gold on the shelf?
 3. What are the earrings made of?
 4. Are the earrings made of gold valuable?
- A) 2, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 4
28. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Was the story read by Paula?
 2. Was the story read by Paula true?
 3. Was the problem mentioned by the boss serious?
 4. Was the problem mentioned by the boss?
- A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3
29. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. The ready-made costumes are sold here.
 2. Are ready-made costumes woollen?
 3. The ready-made costumes are woollen.
 4. Are ready-made costumes sold here?
- A) 1, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 3 E) 3, 4

30. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Expensive jewels are usually made by hand.
 2. Jewels made by hand are usually expensive.
 3. Are expensive jewels always made by hand?
 4. Are jewels made by hand expensive?
- A) 1, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 4 D) 3, 4 E) 2, 3
31. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Lettuce seeds are sorted for cultivating in this period.
 2. Lettuce seeds sorted for cultivating are in the sack.
 3. Are lettuce seeds cultivated in this period good?
 4. Are lettuce seeds cultivated in this period?
- A) 3, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 2, 4
32. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Will the bread be baked at last?
 2. The bread baked yesterday was very tasty.
 3. Will this machine be repaired soon?
 4. Are there any machines repaired by that man?
- A) 3, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 1, 3 E) 1, 4
33. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Was the song sung in an opera house beautiful?
 2. Will this song be sung in an opera house?
 3. Will this music be played by the orchestra?
 4. Is there any music played by that orchestra?
- A) 2, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3
34. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. This street has been dirty for months.
 2. This jacket hasn't been worn for a long time.
 3. When will the bread be baked?
 4. When will the bread be ready?
- A) 2, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 1, 3
35. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. The chief written material in ancient times was made from the skins of animals.
 2. The written material made from the plants was papyrus.
 3. The skins were rubbed smooth to make the writing material.
 4. Paper invented by the Chinese is the main writing material today.
- A) 2, 3 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 1, 4 E) 2, 4

36. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Were those shoes made of leather?
 2. Were there many shoes made of leather?
 3. Were the products imported from Japan original?
 4. Were these products imported from Japan?
- A) 2, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 4 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3
37. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Was that house destroyed by the fire?
 2. Was there any new house destroyed by the fire?
 3. Was the car fixed yesterday yours?
 4. Was your car fixed yesterday?
- A) 2, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 4 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3
38. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Was the offer made by the manager urgent?
 2. Was the urgent offer made by the manager?
 3. Were the workers invited to the firm experienced?
 4. Were the experienced workers invited to the firm?
- A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 2, 4
39. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. Were the jackets sold at this store woollen?
 2. Were the woollen jackets sold at this store?
 3. Were the arrangements made by him necessary?
 4. Were the necessary arrangements made?
- A) 3, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 4
40. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.
1. What kind of oil is used in Mexican cooking?
 2. Is the oil used in Mexican cooking tasty?
 3. There is a lot of oil used in Mexican cooking.
 4. This oil is used in Mexican cooking.
- A) 2, 3
B) 1, 4
C) 1, 2
D) 1, 2, 3
E) 2, 3, 4

The Passive Voice

41. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.

1. Is the leather used for making such shoes soft?
 2. What kind of leather is used for making these shoes?
 3. The leather used for making shoes for men was not soft.
 4. This leather is used for making shoes.
- A) 1, 2, 3 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 4
D) 2, 4 E) 2, 3, 4

42. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.

1. The delegates have been late today.
2. Was Mike appointed a chief manager?
3. The register has been signed by the manager.
4. The accident that occurred last night was terrible.

A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 4

43. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.

1. The document has been typed by the secretary.
2. The dog which appeared at the door was barking.
3. Were the Browns left at the seaside?
4. Is the word used in the sentence new?

A) 1, 3 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 2, 4

44. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.

1. The experience gained for many years was quite useful.
2. The stolen car was found at last.
3. There was a heavy rain yesterday.
4. The lecturer's speech was interrupted by chief's arrival.

A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 4

45. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.

1. The accident that happened yesterday was terrible.
2. Nests for birds are built almost everywhere.
3. The spice was added after the water boiled.
4. There was a picture painted by Sophie on the wall.

A) 2, 3 B) 1, 4 C) 1, 2 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3

46. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.

1. She has been left alone in the room.
2. He has never been abroad.
3. The news that we heard was great.
4. Brian's letter was hidden under the pillow.

A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 1, 3 E) 3, 4

47. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.

1. The working conditions have been improved in these factories.
2. There are presents left on the table for you.
3. Mike has made some mistakes in the test.
4. Sara's gloves were left on the table.

A) 1, 2 B) 1, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3

48. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.

1. Was the competition held a week ago amazing?
2. A lot of signatures had already been collected by that time.
3. There was something strange that surprised me.
4. Norman was awarded for his achievements.

A) 3, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 3

49. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.

1. Sophie has already been to some exhibitions.
2. The car which disappeared yesterday was found near the river.
3. Was the chief late for the meeting?
4. Was Helen's speech interrupted with a storm of applause?

A) 3, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 2, 3

D) 1, 2, 3 E) 1, 3, 4

50. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.

1. Was the meal that you ate delicious?
2. The ground covered with snow was shining in the sun.
3. The dish that mother made was being tested by the guests.
4. Some money for the party was borrowed from Jack.

A) 3, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 2, 3

D) 2, 4 E) 1, 3, 4

51. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.

1. The problem has been solved this morning.
2. Were the rules explained at the last lesson difficult?
3. The rules were explained by the teacher.
4. The film producer has been late for the show.

A) 3, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 4

52. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.

1. The accident which happened a few days ago was Fred's fault.
2. Freda's pronunciation has been improved.
3. There was a car hidden in the darkness.
4. Nick was examined by the doctor.

A) 1, 2 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 4

53. Choose the sentences in the Passive Voice.

1. Has the area been declared a national park?
2. Is the area declared as a national park beautiful?
3. Is the national park often visited by tourists?
4. Haven't you been to the national park yet?

A) 1, 3 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 4

54. Choose the correct sentences in the Passive Voice.

1. Was the speech concluded with congratulations brilliant?
2. Was his speech concluded with congratulations?
3. Were the old paintings restored at last?
4. Were there any old paintings restored at this museum?

A) 1, 2, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 2, 3
D) 1, 3, 4 E) 1, 4

Modal Verbs

Choosing Correct Modal Verbs

1. Choose the correct variant.
I ... finish the work in time because it is very important for me.
A) must B) mustn't C) can't
D) ought E) couldn't
2. Choose the correct variant.
I ... translate the article because it was too difficult for me.
A) could B) couldn't C) was able
D) can E) hadn't to
3. Choose the correct variant.
I don't think you ... to see everything in two days in Rome.
A) will able B) will be able C) won't able
D) haven't E) should
4. Choose the correct modal verb.
I ... save any money, as I spend it on my education.
A) am not able B) cannot C) was able
D) will able to E) won't able
5. Choose the correct modal verb.
Edward drove very fast but he ... arrive in time.
A) couldn't B) was able to
C) wasn't able D) could E) hasn't to
6. Choose the correct modal verb.
Granny ... to wear her glasses to read the newspaper.
A) had B) hasn't C) hadn't
D) must E) can
7. Choose the correct modal verb.
He ... to think logically about that problem.
A) can B) hasn't C) hadn't
D) must E) had
8. Choose the correct modal verb.
Joseph has already cleaned his bicycle so he ... do it tomorrow.
A) won't able to B) must C) will able to
D) won't have to E) will have to
9. Choose the correct variant.
People who work as firemen ... be brave, as their job is very difficult.
A) should B) mustn't C) shouldn't
D) are able E) ought
10. Choose the correct variant.
Little ones ... spend so much time in front of the television as it's very harmful.
A) should B) must C) shouldn't
D) are able E) oughtn't
11. Choose the correct variant.
My father was very strict and we ... obey him without any question.
A) hadn't to B) didn't have to C) had to
D) have to E) couldn't
12. Choose the correct variant.
Cars ... be parked in front of the entrance. It is forbidden.
A) should B) must C) can
D) don't have E) mustn't
13. Choose the correct modal verb.
He ... to go to the dentist because he has a toothache.
A) hasn't B) must C) has
D) can E) can't
14. Choose the correct variant.
It is a very difficult text. I ... to look up a lot of words in the dictionary.
A) have B) haven't C) must
D) can't E) may
15. Choose the correct modal verb.
I think you ... speak to him seriously.
A) will able to B) ought C) don't have
D) haven't to E) have to
16. Choose the correct modal verb.
It is not serious. You ... worry.
A) haven't to B) shouldn't to
C) don't have D) must E) needn't
17. Choose the correct modal verb.
We ... do our best to help her.
A) don't have B) haven't C) ought
D) must E) will able to
18. Choose the correct variant.
People ... protect nature from pollution.
A) won't be able B) don't have
C) should to D) must E) haven't to
19. Choose the correct variant.
What do you ... to learn by heart?
A) can B) have C) must
D) may E) should
20. Choose the correct variant.
What time does she ... to go to the airport?
A) must B) have C) can
D) may E) should
21. Choose the correct modal verb.
We ... buy some flour to make a cake.
A) will have B) don't have C) haven't to
D) have to E) mustn't to
22. Choose the correct modal verb.
The young mother ... wash the dishes after the baby slept.
A) didn't have B) hadn't to
C) will be able D) ought E) was able to

23. Choose the correct modal verb.
I ... do my homework so I asked for help.
A) couldn't B) ought C) hadn't to
D) am able E) will able
24. Choose the correct variant.
... to practise the piano for three hours a day?
1. Must you
2. Should you
3. Do you have
4. Ought you
A) 1, 3 B) 1, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 2 E) 3, 4
25. Choose the correct modal verb.
Tom isn't attentive enough. He ... be more careful while driving.
A) hasn't to B) mustn't C) didn't have to
D) ought E) must
26. Choose the correct variant.
The bus is overcrowded. They ... to wait for the next one.
A) will have B) won't able C) will able
D) haven't E) needn't
27. Choose the correct variant.
There is no much time. They ... to leave at seven.
A) haven't B) won't able C) will able
D) will have E) needn't
28. Choose the correct variant.
Plays ... to be a reflection of society and present life.
A) haven't B) should C) ought
D) needn't E) will able
29. Choose the correct variant.
I know I ... raise a panic but I ... stop it.
A) have to, ought B) shouldn't, can't
C) should, haven't to D) oughtn't, can't
E) mustn't, will able to
30. Choose the correct variant.
You ... relax sometimes. You ... take a break.
A) should, haven't to
B) have to, oughtn't
C) ought to, should
D) mustn't, will able to
E) haven't to, must
31. Choose the correct modal verb.
Sorry, this ... be my suitcase, mine is much bigger.
A) hasn't to B) can't C) needn't to
D) oughtn't E) hadn't to
32. Choose the correct modal verb.
Sorry, this ... be our umbrella, ours is much darker.
A) can't B) hasn't to C) needn't to
D) oughtn't E) hadn't to
33. Choose the correct modal verb.
Children ... respect their parents.
A) should B) ought C) haven't to
D) oughtn't E) are able
34. Choose the correct modal verb.
We ... lay the table before the guests come.
A) are able B) have to C) should to
D) ought E) don't have
35. Choose the correct modal verb.
Mother ... do the ironing after the baby sleeps.
A) isn't able B) ought C) will be able
D) can E) doesn't have
36. Choose the correct modal verb.
The water is too cold. The child ... stay in the pool so much.
A) should B) ought C) shouldn't
D) has to E) hasn't to
37. Choose the correct variant.
I have little time and so I ... to take a taxi.
A) don't have B) won't have C) have
D) will able E) haven't
38. Choose the correct modal verb.
He answered that he ... come to the party.
A) couldn't B) ought C) hadn't to
D) is able E) will able
39. Choose the correct variant.
You ... wear glasses if you have poor eyesight.
1. don't have to 2. ought to
3. mustn't 4. should
A) 3, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 4 E) 2, 3
40. Choose the correct modal verb.
It is too noisy here. We ... work.
A) can't B) could C) ought
D) are not able E) can
41. Choose the correct modal verb.
We haven't got much time. We ... hurry.
A) must B) can't C) mustn't
D) don't have to E) didn't have to
42. Choose the correct modal verb.
My uncle ... to get tickets.
A) will be able B) can C) should
D) must E) may
43. Choose the correct modal verb.
He ... to make a report tomorrow.
A) will able B) will be able C) must
D) was able E) can
44. Choose the correct modal verb.
It is so dark here that I ... see anything.
A) can B) can't C) could
D) must E) may

45. Choose the correct modal verb.
Remember! You ... wash your hands before breakfast.
A) can't B) must C) ought
D) must not E) had

46. Choose the correct modal verb.
That is all right. You ... worry.
A) have to B) must C) can
D) may E) needn't

47. Choose the correct modal verb.
In order to be healthy the children ... spend more time in the open air.
A) don't have B) must C) shouldn't
D) mustn't E) ought

48. Choose the correct modal verb.
You ... speak louder if you want them to hear you.
A) needn't to B) should C) ought
D) hadn't to E) have

49. Choose the correct modal verb.
Though it was already late we ... go to the library.
A) had to B) must C) hadn't to
D) shall have to E) mustn't

50. Choose the correct modal verb.
The manager can speak English well, but we ...
A) must B) could C) can
D) can't E) don't have

51. Choose the correct modal verb.
You ... to consult the doctor at once if you don't feel well.
A) will able B) must C) should
D) have E) haven't to

52. Choose the correct modal verb.
The children ... to stay at home because it was getting dark.
A) don't have B) have C) must
D) could E) had

53. Choose the correct modal verb.
It was too late and she ... stay there any longer.
A) wasn't able B) could C) needn't
D) couldn't E) was able

54. Choose the correct modal verb.
The news is so strange that I ... believe it.
A) wasn't able B) haven't to C) ought
D) can't E) could

55. Choose the correct modal verb.
If one's knowledge of English is complete, he ... to pass tests.
A) needn't B) could C) should
D) will be able E) can

56. Choose the correct modal verb.
I ... leave for Istanbul unexpectedly as I was invited to the conference.
A) had to B) didn't have C) ought
D) was able E) hadn't to

57. Choose the correct modal verb.
- Tom, don't forget to phone Kate.
- I ... , I've already phoned.
A) can B) needn't C) must
D) have to E) ought to

58. Choose the correct variant.
As the station is too far, I ... leave the house now. I'm afraid I ... be late.
A) may, will be able B) can, ought
C) must, can D) might, haven't
E) must, am able

59. Choose the correct variant.
Yesterday I ... finish my housework, I simply ... to work any longer.
A) could, was able
B) couldn't, wasn't able
C) couldn't, was able
D) couldn't, could
E) wasn't able, couldn't

60. Choose the correct variant.
The car broke down, we ... to take a taxi, and I ... to arrive in time.
A) had, was able B) have, can
C) didn't have, will able D) had, could
E) couldn't, was able

61. Choose the correct variant.
... drive a car when you were fifteen?
1. Had you to
2. Could you
3. Were you able to
4. Did you have
A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 3

62. Choose the correct modal verb.
These students ... translate the article, but those didn't.
A) could B) had to
C) weren't able to D) didn't have to
E) might

63. Choose the correct modal verb.
Jack ... wear a suit at work, but his nephew does.
A) can B) has to C) doesn't have to
D) may E) mustn't

64. Choose the correct modal verb.
I tried to get up but I ... move.
A) was able to B) could C) couldn't
D) haven't to E) wasn't able
65. Choose the correct modal verb.
John ... speak French when he was younger.
A) has to B) couldn't C) will be able to
D) ought E) was able
66. Choose the correct modal verb.
Jane ... drive a car when she was fifteen.
A) has to B) couldn't C) will be able to
D) will able E) was able
67. Choose the correct variant.
We ... wait for our luggage to arrive but they did.
A) couldn't B) had to C) could
D) didn't have to E) were able to
68. Choose the correct variant.
Jane ... make a report but Alice didn't.
A) had to B) didn't have to C) could
D) was able to E) wasn't able to
69. Choose the correct variant.
They ... be allowed to talk like that. It is not polite.
A) don't have B) must C) shouldn't
D) can E) should
70. Choose the correct modal verb.
The room was so noisy that he ... work any longer.
A) could B) wasn't able to
C) was able D) hadn't to E) must
71. Choose the correct modal verb.
I ... read the letter twice before I understood it.
A) was able B) didn't have C) hadn't to
D) had to E) ought
72. Choose the correct modal verb.
I ... do the housework alone. I don't need anybody's help.
A) haven't B) should to C) don't have
D) can E) ought
73. Choose the correct modal verb.
Where is the letter? I ... send it at once.
A) don't have B) haven't to C) should to
D) ought E) have to
74. Choose the correct modal verb.
Nick ... join the party but I can't.
A) can't B) can C) hasn't
D) doesn't have to E) is able
75. Choose the correct modal verb.
They ... solve the problem but we can.
A) can't B) didn't have to
C) aren't able D) ought to E) can
76. Choose the correct modal verb.
I don't have any medicine at home. So I ... go to the chemist's.
A) will be able B) mustn't C) must
D) haven't E) don't have
77. Choose the correct modal verb.
I've broken my tooth, so I ... go to the dentist right now.
A) mustn't B) have C) am able
D) must E) haven't to
78. Choose the correct modal verb.
Why do you ... to get up early every day?
A) may B) must C) can
D) should E) have
79. Choose the correct modal verb.
Why do we ... to wait for them?
A) should B) must C) can
D) have E) may
80. Choose the correct modal verb.
You ... go in for sports to be healthy.
A) have to B) don't have C) haven't to
D) will have E) mustn't to
81. Choose the correct modal verb.
It was raining so we ... go for a walk.
A) could B) hadn't to
C) didn't have D) weren't able to
E) were able
82. Choose the correct modal verb.
The difficulty was that he ... understand us.
A) was not able B) ought
C) was not able to D) was able
E) had not to
83. Choose the correct variant.
He hurt his arm, so he ... work or write.
A) could B) hadn't C) couldn't
D) wasn't able E) was able to
84. Choose the correct variant.
He ... believe he ... to pass the exam successfully.
A) must, will able
B) couldn't, should
C) must, hasn't
D) can't, will be able
E) couldn't, shouldn't
85. Choose the correct variant.
You ... water these flowers.
A) don't have
B) ought
C) oughtn't
D) should to
E) needn't

86. Choose the correct modal verb.
Don't waste your time. You ... spend it on useful things.
1. ought to 2. oughtn't to
3. should 4. shouldn't
A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 2
87. Choose the correct modal verb.
A citizen ... guard his national property.
A) ought B) doesn't have to
C) has to D) shouldn't E) hasn't
88. Choose the correct variant.
Brian hurt his leg and ... take part in the competition.
A) won't be able B) will able to
C) couldn't D) ought E) could
89. Choose the correct variant.
You ... strike a match if the room is full of gas.
A) should B) oughtn't C) can
D) mustn't E) must
90. Choose the correct variant.
It's going to rain. You ... water the flowers in the garden.
A) ought B) should C) must
D) can E) needn't
91. Choose the correct variant.
You ... work hard to pass the examination, it is so difficult.
A) haven't B) must C) are able
D) ought E) mustn't
92. Choose the correct variant.
There is a lot of food in the fridge, you ... go to the market.
A) ought B) won't have C) should
D) must E) needn't
93. Choose the correct modal verb.
Don't wake him up now. He ... have enough sleep.
A) mustn't B) ought C) hasn't to
D) should E) shouldn't
94. Choose the correct modal verb.
Your friend is very rude. He ... to be more polite.
A) hasn't B) should C) doesn't have
D) ought E) oughtn't
95. Choose the correct variant.
The organizers ... start the competition so early.
A) don't have
B) ought
C) oughtn't
D) should to
E) needn't
96. Choose the correct modal verb.
She can hear you well enough. You ... shout. Speak in a low voice.
A) should B) can C) may
D) needn't E) ought to
97. Choose the correct modal verb.
John can do it himself. He ... ask his friend for help.
A) should B) may C) ought to
D) needn't E) must
98. Choose the correct modal verbs.
Don't shout. You ... keep silent.
1. ought to
2. oughtn't to
3. should
4. shouldn't
A) 2, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 1, 2
99. Choose the correct variant.
... I ... write my password here?
1. Can, -
2. Should, -
3. Have, to
4. Ought, -
A) 1, 2 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 3 E) 3, 4
100. Choose the correct variant.
... we ... send a message to this address?
1. Have, to
2. Ought, to
3. Can't, to
4. Should, -
A) 1, 2 B) 3, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 4
101. Choose the correct variant.
It's not allowed to park in this narrow street. You ... find another place to park.
1. ought to 2. don't have to
3. have to 4. needn't 5. must
A) 1, 3, 5 B) 3, 4 C) 2, 4, 5
D) 2, 3 E) 1, 4
102. Choose the correct variant.
You are driving too fast. You ... reduce the speed.
1. ought to 2. should
3. don't have to 4. needn't 5. must
A) 1, 2, 5 B) 3, 4 C) 2, 3
D) 1, 4 E) 2, 4, 5
103. Choose the correct variant.
... explain the reason for your absence?
1. Did you have to
2. Will you able to
3. Could you
4. Will you be able
5. Ought you
A) 1, 2, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2, 5
D) 3, 5 E) 1, 3

104. Choose the correct variant.

You ... apply for the job because you have an advantage of speaking fluent Spanish.

1. should
2. haven't to
3. ought to
4. oughtn't to

A) 3, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 1, 4

105. Choose the correct variant.

The main advantage of credit cards is that you ... carry cash on.

1. needn't
2. don't have to
3. haven't to
4. ought to

A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 4 E) 2, 4

106. Choose the correct modal verb.

A traveller ... guard his personal things.

- A) shouldn't
- B) doesn't have to
- C) hasn't to
- D) ought
- E) has to

107. Choose the correct variant.

Jane ... rent a room. You can stay at my place.

- A) needn't
- B) haven't to
- C) oughtn't
- D) ought
- E) don't have

108. Choose the correct variant.

Mary ... cancel the meeting.

- A) ought
- B) oughtn't
- C) needn't
- D) hasn't to
- E) doesn't have

109. Choose the correct variant.

You ... deliver the registered letters, it's not your duty.

1. don't have to
2. won't have
3. ought to
4. have to
5. needn't

A) 2, 3 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 5
D) 1, 2, 4 E) 4, 5

110. Choose the correct variant.

As we are short of time, you ... distribute the birthday cards at once.

1. don't have
2. must
3. ought
4. have to
5. won't have

A) 2, 4 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 5
D) 1, 2, 3 E) 2, 3, 5

111. Choose the correct variant.

The restaurant was so crowded that we ... to choose another one.

- A) had
- B) shouldn't
- C) could
- D) don't have
- E) needn't

112. Choose the correct variant.

The food in the cafe was so disgusting that we ... to leave it immediately.

- A) didn't have
- B) needn't
- C) had
- D) don't have
- E) couldn't

113. Choose the correct modal verbs.

You'll hardly see the singer from here. You ... sit in the front row.

1. needn't
2. can
3. ought to
4. don't have to
5. should

A) 1, 3 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 2, 5
D) 2, 4 E) 2, 3, 5

114. Choose the correct variant.

Novels ... to be a reflection of present day problems.

- A) haven't
- B) ought
- C) needn't
- D) should
- E) will able

115. Choose the correct variant.

Why ... go to the police station?

1. should she
2. ought she
3. does she have to
4. must she
5. has she to

A) 2, 3, 4 B) 1, 3, 4 C) 1, 5
D) 2, 4 E) 3, 5

116. Choose the correct modal verb.

You ... leave your friend in danger.

- A) aren't able
- B) oughtn't
- C) ought to
- D) haven't to
- E) shouldn't

117. Choose the correct variant.

You ... go alone, it isn't safe. We ... to keep together in a group.

- A) may, can't
- B) must, needn't
- C) have to, ought
- D) can't, don't have
- E) shouldn't, have

118. Choose the correct modal verb.

Ted ... wait any more.

- A) wasn't able
- B) ought
- C) was able
- D) couldn't
- E) hadn't to

119. Choose the correct variant.

Tom hurt his arm and he ... play handball with his friends.

- A) hadn't
- B) could
- C) couldn't
- D) ought
- E) wasn't able

120. Choose the correct modal verb.

Don't worry. When the fog lifts, you ... to see everything around.

- A) won't be able
- B) will able
- C) can
- D) may
- E) will be able

121. Choose the correct modal verb.
The difficulty was that we ... to get a boat to cross the river.
A) might not B) could not C) could
D) were able E) were not able
122. Choose the correct modal verb.
The girl ... wait until someone comes.
A) will able to B) will have to C) had to
D) will be able E) doesn't have
123. Choose the correct modal verb.
I ... go shopping yesterday, because my mother was ill.
A) needn't B) must C) had to
D) don't have to E) may
124. Choose the correct modal verb.
You ... open the door by pulling, not by pushing.
A) will be able B) ought C) can
D) were not able E) must not
125. Choose the correct modal verb.
*- May I play the piano?
- No, you The child is sleeping in the room.*
A) mustn't B) may C) ought
D) haven't E) must
126. Choose the correct modal verb.
She ... say where he was, but we could.
A) didn't have to B) can C) must
D) couldn't E) may
127. Choose the correct modal verb.
As she had lost the key, she ... wait for somebody to come and open the door.
A) needn't B) didn't have to C) mustn't
D) was able E) had to
128. Choose the correct modal verb.
I had missed the train and I ... wait for another one.
A) mustn't B) had to C) had
D) don't have to E) was able
129. Choose the correct modal verb.
The children ... to stay at home because it was stormy.
A) couldn't B) had C) should
D) have E) could
130. Choose the correct modal verb.
He was so tired that he ... hardly speak.
A) couldn't B) could C) was able
D) ought E) was not able
131. Choose the correct modal verb.
If she returns in May, they ... go there together.
A) will be able B) will able to C) ought
D) had to E) will be able to
132. Choose the correct modal verb.
There were so many people that Linda ... find any place to sit on.
A) was not able B) can't C) could
D) was able to E) couldn't
133. Choose the correct modal verb.
The buses are all full so I ... get a taxi.
A) needn't B) mustn't C) didn't have to
D) have to E) ought
134. Choose the correct modal verb.
When you leave the hotel, you ... pay the hotel bill.
A) mustn't B) will able C) can't
D) must E) don't have to
135. Choose the correct modal verb.
You really ... stop driving so fast or you'll have an accident.
A) mustn't B) ought C) don't have to
D) can't E) must
136. Choose the correct modal verb.
He ... go to bed now or he won't be able to get up early.
A) had to B) oughtn't C) must
D) hasn't to E) ought
137. Choose the correct modal verb.
When I heard the news, I ... to say a word.
A) couldn't B) could C) was not able
D) must E) won't be able
138. Choose the correct modal verb.
The wounded understand that they ... to join the army any more.
A) won't able B) can't C) are able
D) couldn't E) are not able
139. Choose the correct modal verb.
If she follows the doctor's advice she ... to skate again very soon.
A) can B) could C) will be able
D) was able E) will able
140. Choose the correct modal verb.
We ... do something about air pollution.
A) ought B) needn't C) mustn't
D) mayn't E) have to
141. Choose the correct modal verb.
He was so hungry and tired that he ... work no longer.
A) couldn't B) could C) wasn't able to
D) ought E) didn't have to
142. Choose the correct modal verb.
I don't think he ... meet you on Monday.
A) will be able to B) hasn't to
C) will able to D) ought E) was able

Modal Verbs

143. Choose the correct modal verb.

That night neither Tom nor his son ... sleep.
 A) was not able to B) needn't
 C) was able D) couldn't E) could

144. Choose the correct modal verbs.

You ... go out in such bad weather. You ... catch a cold.
 A) oughtn't, can't B) must, may
 C) mustn't, need D) mustn't, may
 E) can't, must

145. Choose the correct modal verbs.

I ... go to the cinema, because I ... to translate an article from a newspaper.
 A) can, have B) can, should
 C) couldn't, must D) could, had
 E) couldn't, had

146. Choose the correct modal verbs.

The girls ... go home by taxi because their bags were so heavy that they ... lift them.
 A) had to, were not able
 B) will have to, won't be able to
 C) must, could
 D) have to, ought
 E) had to, couldn't

147. Choose the correct modal verbs.

I am sorry I ... stay any longer, I ... go.
 A) can't, must B) must, can
 C) can, must D) mustn't, ought
 E) may, can

148. Choose the correct modal verbs.

I ... hand the letter to anybody. I ... hand it personally to Mrs. Norton.
 1. can't, must
 2. can't, shouldn't
 3. must, haven't to
 4. mustn't, ought to
 A) 1, 2 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 4
 D) 1, 3 E) 3, 4

149. Choose the correct variant.

John ... open the door by pulling, so he ... push it.
 A) couldn't, hadn't to
 B) couldn't, had to
 C) could, had to
 D) won't able to, had to
 E) is able to, has to

150. Choose the correct variant.

*- Do you think I ... apply for this job?
 - Yes, I'm sure you ... to pass the interview.*
 A) should, will be able
 B) must, haven't
 C) should, will able
 D) can, won't able
 E) could, hadn't

151. Choose the correct modal verb.

Richard ... take part in the contest but Philip doesn't.
 A) may B) can C) must
 D) should E) has to

152. Choose the correct variant.

... to thank them for their hospitality?
 1. Ought she
 2. Has she
 3. Does she have
 4. Should she
 A) 2, 4 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 4
 D) 1, 2, 3 E) 1, 3

153. Choose the correct modal verbs.

My children ... wear uniforms to school because their school doesn't require any.
 1. don't have to
 2. have to
 3. must
 4. needn't
 A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 3, 4
 D) 1, 2, 3 E) 1, 2

154. Choose the correct variant.

The girls ... to go home by taxi because they ... to carry their luggage themselves.
 A) had, weren't able
 B) will have, won't able
 C) have, can
 D) had, will able
 E) had, were able

155. Choose the correct variant.

*- Why ... to miss the classes?
 - I ... to leave for Boston unexpectedly.*
 A) did you have, had
 B) had you, had
 C) could you, was able
 D) do you have, haven't
 E) have you, had

156. Choose the correct variant.

*- Whom ... to inform about it?
 - We ... to inform everybody in the office.*
 A) had you, had
 B) have you, have
 C) can you, haven't
 D) did you have, hadn't
 E) do you have, have

157. Choose the correct variant

... ride a bicycle when you were a child?
 1. Did you have
 2. Could you
 3. Were you able to
 4. Had you to
 A) 1, 2 B) 1, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 3

158. Choose the correct variant.

Mary ... take part in the contest. Neither did her friends.

- A) had to B) didn't have to
C) was able to D) wasn't able to
E) could

159. Choose the correct variant.

The visitors ... feed the animals. Neither did we.

- A) weren't able to B) were able to
C) didn't have to D) could E) had to

160. Choose the correct variant.

Carol ... leave the party, but her friend did.

- A) had to B) didn't have to C) could
D) was able to E) needn't

161. Choose the correct variant.

Although the pilot was badly hurt he ... to explain what had happened.

- A) was able B) wasn't able C) couldn't
D) isn't able E) will able

162. Choose the correct variant.

Though there was heavy traffic on the road we ... to reach in time.

- A) will able B) weren't able C) couldn't
D) were able E) aren't able

163. Choose the correct variant.

Soldiers and policemen ... to wear uniforms, but teachers don't.

- A) have B) didn't have C) hadn't
D) are able E) had

164. Choose the correct variant.

We ... do the work as soon as possible. We ... lose time.

- A) must, mustn't B) can't, ought
C) may, haven't D) have to, should
E) don't have, mustn't

165. Choose the correct variant.

Ann ... to do much but she did everything that she ... in order to help us.

- A) wasn't able, could
B) won't able, had
C) was able, hasn't
D) hadn't, was able
E) can't, can

166. Choose the correct variant.

Careless attention to the rainforests ... damage the world's ecology. Everybody ... take part in their protection.

- A) may, doesn't have to B) can't, must
C) can, should D) should, can
E) can't, can't

167. Choose the correct variant.

The police ... to find the stolen documents as no one else ... to do it since then.

- A) will have, won't be able
B) haven't, has been able
C) have, hasn't been able
D) have, has been able
E) can, will able

168. Choose the correct variant.

... to take any medicine for your cough?

1. Did you have
2. Ought you
3. Could you
4. Will you able
5. Will you be able
A) 1, 2, 5 B) 2, 3 C) 4, 5
D) 1, 2, 3 E) 1, 4, 5

169. Choose the correct variant.

Fred is going to retire soon, then he ... to go to work and ... to spend all his time on gardening.

- A) can't, will be able
B) won't have, will be able
C) needn't, doesn't have
D) will have, won't able
E) can, will have

170. Choose the correct variant.

Happily, we ... to help him and he ... to wait any longer.

- A) were able, was able
B) weren't able, had
C) could, hadn't
D) were able, didn't have
E) couldn't, didn't have

171. Choose the correct variant.

- Why ... to meet him at the airport?
- I ... guide him. He is a stranger here.

- A) did you have, ought not to
B) do you have, have to
C) have you, do not have to
D) do you have, don't have to
E) ought you, hadn't to

172. Choose the correct variant.

I ... to go to the library. Neither did my friends.

- A) wasn't able B) had C) was able
D) ought E) didn't have

173. Choose the correct variant.

I ... to take part in the competition. Neither did Carol.

- A) had
B) didn't have
C) was able
D) wasn't able
E) ought

174. Choose the correct variant.

- You ... to go now, do you?

- I ... stay a little longer.

- A) ought, may B) haven't, can
C) don't have, can D) are able, may
E) will be able, can

175. Choose the correct variant.

- You ... to wait, do you?

- I ... leave at once.

- A) are able, must B) haven't, can
C) don't have, must D) should, may
E) ought, can

176. Choose the correct variant.

He knew he was wrong and he ... to apologize for his misunderstanding.

- A) needn't B) should C) didn't have
D) had E) hasn't

177. Choose the correct variant.

It was only my fault, so I ... to pay for the damage.

- A) mustn't B) had C) should
D) didn't have E) don't have

178. Choose the correct variant.

We ... preserve our customs and traditions.

1. have to
2. must
3. don't have to
4. should
5. ought

- A) 2, 3, 4 B) 1, 4, 5 C) 2, 5
D) 1, 2, 4 E) 1, 3

179. Choose the correct variant.

We ... save water and electricity.

1. ought 2. should
3. must 4. haven't to 5. have to
A) 3, 4 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 2, 3, 5
D) 1, 3, 5 E) 2, 5

180. Choose the correct variant.

You ... suffer in silence, you ... share your feelings with somebody.

- A) mustn't, ought to
B) can't, oughtn't to
C) can, ought
D) shouldn't, needn't
E) must, should

181. Choose the correct variant.

You ... lose your hope, you ... make an attempt to improve the results.

- A) should, must
B) can't, oughtn't to
C) can, ought
D) mustn't, should
E) have to, needn't

182. Choose the correct modal verbs.

Tim, you ... take a jacket with you in this changeable weather. The journey ... take you several hours.

- A) haven't to, should
B) ought to, oughtn't
C) should, may
D) oughtn't to, may
E) shouldn't, can

183. Choose the correct variant.

You ... cross the road now, there is so much traffic. You ... to wait a little.

- A) may, can't
B) must, needn't
C) have to, ought
D) can't, don't have
E) shouldn't, have

184. Choose the correct modal verb.

I ... work any longer.

- A) ought B) couldn't C) was able
D) wasn't able E) hadn't to

185. Choose the correct modal verb.

She felt so tired that she ... go to bed at once.

- A) ought B) had to C) was able
D) hadn't to E) wasn't able

186. Choose the correct modal verb.

Jane ... ask for help, because she wasn't able to manage it alone.

- A) had to B) ought C) was able
D) hadn't to E) didn't have

187. Choose the correct variant.

I had no key, so I ... lock the door.

- A) hadn't to B) ought C) will be able
D) couldn't E) didn't have

188. Choose the correct modal verb.

I was very busy, so I ... take part in the discussion.

- A) will be able B) ought C) couldn't
D) hadn't to E) didn't have

189. Choose the correct modal verb.

Each of us ... do something to stop polluting the environment.

- A) doesn't have to B) hasn't to C) ought
D) should E) needn't

190. Choose the correct modal verb.

Each of you ... do something to solve environmental problems.

- A) should
B) hasn't to
C) shouldn't
D) ought
E) needn't

191. Choose the correct variant.

Fish ... to come out into the air to breathe, they ... get their oxygen directly from the water.

- A) don't have, can
- B) haven't, can
- C) will able, can't
- D) don't have, ought
- E) must, mustn't

192. Choose the correct modal verbs.

They ... allow parking here. The street is very narrow.

- 1. shouldn't
- 2. ought to
- 3. mustn't
- 4. must
- 5. may

- A) 1, 2, 3
- B) 1, 3
- C) 2, 4
- D) 2, 4, 5
- E) 3, 5

193. Choose the correct variant.

They ... to call a porter because the bags were so heavy that they ... hardly carry them.

- A) have, can't
- B) had, could
- C) didn't have, couldn't
- D) needn't, can
- E) haven't, can

194. Choose the correct variant.

You ... expect anybody to help you, you ... do it yourself.

- A) can't, will be able
- B) mustn't, must
- C) don't have, must
- D) didn't have, needn't
- E) ought, could

195. Choose the correct variant.

She ... to get up early in the morning but everyone else in the house does.

- A) hadn't
- B) didn't have
- C) wasn't able
- D) was able
- E) doesn't have

196. Choose the correct variant.

Daniel ... to drive as fast as he ... in order to arrive at the station in time.

- A) hasn't, can
- B) has, will able
- C) had, could
- D) ought, will able
- E) mustn't, can

197. Choose the correct modal verbs.

They ... rest a little because it was so frosty that they ... hardly walk.

- A) have to, can
- B) must, can
- C) needn't, could
- D) didn't have to, could
- E) had to, could

198. Choose the correct modal verbs.

I ... speak English better now than I ... when I was twelve.

- A) can't, can
- B) could, can
- C) can, can
- D) can, could
- E) could, could

199. Choose the correct modal verb.

There is a lift in this house so you ... climb up the stairs.

- A) haven't to
- B) won't have
- C) needn't
- D) have to
- E) ought to

200. Choose the correct modal verbs.

Last year I ... speak French, but now I ...

- A) could, can
- B) cannot, can
- C) couldn't, can't
- D) couldn't, can
- E) can, cannot

201. Choose the correct modal verbs.

I'm afraid Nick ... come to your party. His mother has told me he ... go away on business immediately.

- A) can't, mustn't
- B) can't, has to
- C) may, ought
- D) won't be able, has to
- E) can, oughtn't

202. Choose the correct modal verbs.

The young man ... earn enough money for living, so he ... leave the city.

- A) has to, won't be able
- B) could, didn't have
- C) must, hasn't to
- D) can, will have
- E) couldn't, had to

203. Choose the correct modal verbs.

Tom's mother ... do much work at home, so he ... do shopping.

- A) should, will have
- B) has to, will have to
- C) will have to, ought
- D) doesn't have, must
- E) has to, doesn't have

Modal Verbs

204. Choose the correct modal verbs.

Parents ... *buy books with large prints for little children, because they ... read such books more easily.*

- A) must, can't
- B) mustn't, can
- C) must, can
- D) had to, were able
- E) had to, couldn't

205. Choose the correct modal verbs.

Nobody ... *explain his absence but the police ... find out everything about it.*

- A) wasn't able to, had to
- B) could, couldn't
- C) can, are not able to
- D) couldn't, could
- E) could, were able to

206. Choose the correct modal verbs.

I ... *come because I ... help my mother with her work.*

- A) couldn't, was able
- B) couldn't, wasn't able
- C) needn't, ought
- D) wasn't able, didn't have to
- E) couldn't, had to

207. Choose the correct modal verbs.

I ... *stay here any longer, I ... leave at once.*

- A) mustn't, don't have to
- B) can, have to
- C) can't, have to
- D) could, don't have
- E) oughtn't, will have to

208. Choose the correct modal verbs.

I ... *wait no longer. I ... go away.*

- A) can, ought
- B) can't, should
- C) can, must
- D) needn't, must
- E) couldn't, had to

209. Choose the correct modal verbs.

Yesterday Nick ... *finish this novel, he simply ... to read such a thick book in a day.*

- A) couldn't, couldn't
- B) can't, couldn't
- C) was able to, wasn't able
- D) couldn't, wasn't able
- E) couldn't, was able

210. Choose the correct modal verbs.

We ... *repair the car ourselves, we ... take it to a garage.*

- A) couldn't, had to
- B) couldn't, were able
- C) shan't be able, shall have to
- D) can, have not to
- E) could, had not to

211. Choose the correct modal verbs.

You ... *swim, but you ... be in the water for a long time.*

- A) mustn't, won't able to
- B) aren't able, may
- C) may, mustn't
- D) haven't to, can't
- E) needn't, mustn't

212. Choose the correct modal verbs.

Tom was seriously ill and he ... *stay in bed for a week. He ... to go to school or play.*

- A) was able to, mustn't
- B) must, needn't
- C) needn't, has
- D) had to, was not able
- E) had to, needn't

213. Choose the correct modal verbs.

You ... *go now but you ... stay there as long as you wish.*

- A) needn't, must
- B) can't, haven't to
- C) may, mustn't
- D) won't able to, can
- E) mustn't, can

214. Choose the correct variant.

Bill ... *never ... to make such a serious decision without consulting with his manager. So he ... talk to him.*

- A) is, able, needn't
- B) has, been able, should
- C) was, able, ought
- D) will, be able, ought
- E) hasn't, been able, will have to

215. Choose the correct variant.

The students who attend this college ... *to take exams twice a year.*

- | | | |
|------------|-------------|------------|
| 1. can | 2. are able | 3. needn't |
| 4. ought | 5. have | 6. should |
| A) 2, 4, 5 | B) 1, 3, 5 | C) 1, 3, 6 |
| D) 1, 2, 4 | E) 2, 5, 6 | |

216. Choose the correct variant.

When Diana went back to New York, she ... *extend her visa. So she ... apply for a new one.*

- A) was able to, had to
- B) could, had to
- C) was able to, didn't have to
- D) was able to, hadn't to
- E) needn't, has to

217. Choose the correct variant.

Sophie's garage has an automatic door. So she ... *to get out of the car to open it.*

- | | | |
|-----------------|-----------|--------|
| A) needn't | B) hasn't | C) has |
| D) doesn't have | E) ought | |

Choosing Sentences with Modal Verbs

1. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. The family had to put an advertisement in the newspaper.
 2. Do they have enough time to declare the exam results?
 3. We had a party to celebrate the wedding anniversary.
 4. They had to declare the exam results without any delay.
- A) 2, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 3, 4

2. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. We had a lot of time to solve the problem.
 2. We had to solve the problem without anybody's help.
 3. They had to apologize for what they had done.
 4. Does Jane have enough friends to support her?
- A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 2, 3

3. Choose the sentences with the modal verbs.
1. My sister has a lot of toys to play with.
 2. We had to take part in the discussion.
 3. We had a little time to make a report.
 4. She didn't have to wait long for the train.
 5. The headmaster has to make firm decisions.
- A) 2, 3, 5 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 2, 3 E) 2, 4, 5

4. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. The boys had a lot of homework to do.
 2. Sheila had to leave earlier than usual.
 3. Elvis had enough money to buy all the necessary things.
 4. We didn't have to take a taxi to the station.
 5. Parents have to be firm with their children.
- A) 2, 3 B) 1, 4 C) 2, 4, 5
D) 1, 2, 3 E) 3, 4, 5

5. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. Did you have dinner at the restaurant?
 2. Did you have to learn the poem by heart?
 3. We don't have any vegetables to eat today.
 4. You needn't ask him for help.
- A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 3, 4

6. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. Did Mike have to meet all of them?
 2. Do you always have breakfast together?
 3. We have a lot of problems to solve.
 4. You needn't change the interior of the room.
- A) 1, 2 B) 2, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 4 E) 3, 4

7. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. I don't have to do shopping.
 2. I have a lot of coloured pencils to draw.
 3. You needn't explain anything.
 4. I don't have a shower in the evening.
- A) 1, 2, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 1, 3 E) 3, 4

8. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. He didn't have any bad habits.
 2. He didn't have a rest in the afternoon.
 3. You needn't send me the photos.
 4. He didn't have to type the letters.
- A) 1, 2 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 3

9. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. Do you have much luggage to pack?
 2. He needn't waste so much money on these dresses.
 3. They had a lot of free time to spend with their friends.
 4. Did they have to take care of their grandparents?
- A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4
D) 1, 2, 3 E) 2, 3, 4

10. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. You needn't explain again, I understand everything.
 2. Do you have enough vegetables to make a salad?
 3. We had only a few minutes to talk.
 4. How long does he have to study English?
- A) 3, 4 B) 1, 4 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 1, 2

11. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. I have two pages to translate.
 2. They needn't come so early.
 3. Tom had a lot of time to watch videos.
 4. Did he have to inform everybody here?
- A) 2, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 1, 3 E) 1, 3, 4

12. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. Do you have enough information to make a report?
 2. You needn't wear a suit to that party.
 3. We had enough time to catch the train.
 4. Did you have to tell the truth?
- A) 1, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 2, 3 E) 2, 3, 4

13. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. Do you have enough time to finish the work?
 2. He needn't send the parcel today.
 3. Mr. Jackson has a lot of money to spend on travelling.
 4. Does she have to leave her job?
- A) 2, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 3 D) 1, 4 E) 1, 2

Modal Verbs

14. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. She has a lot of patience to teach children.
 2. You needn't order the wedding invitations.
 3. The police have a lot of reasons to investigate the case.
 4. Do they have to cancel the concert?
- A) 2, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 1, 4 E) 1, 2

15. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. She told me that she had a lot of work to do.
 2. I have kept your book to read.
 3. This work can be done at once.
 4. I have to work very hard now.
 5. Jack has got a large family.
- A) 1, 2 B) 1, 5 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 5 E) 1, 4

16. Choose the correct sentences with the modal verb.
1. I studied as much as I could in order to pass the exam.
 2. He changed his plan, but he hadn't to do it.
 3. How many days did you have to spend there?
 4. Why had your friend to wait outside?
- A) 1, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 4

17. Choose the correct sentences with the modal verb.
1. He found all the food products he had to buy.
 2. George hadn't to spend all his money to buy a car.
 3. How much salad have you to make?
 4. They had to change their plans, didn't they?
- A) 2, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 1, 4

18. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. She has a lot of projects to work at.
 2. We had to take part in the discussion.
 3. We had a little time to make a report.
 4. She didn't have to wait long for the train.
- A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 4

19. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. She has a lot of interesting magazines to read.
 2. We had to solve a few problems.
 3. We had a little time to make a decision.
 4. She didn't have to ask for help.
- A) 1, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 2, 3

20. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. She had a lot of work to do.
 2. I don't have anything to say.
 3. The doctor did everything he could in order to help the patient.

4. He has to send the letter at once, doesn't he?
- A) 1, 3 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 2 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 4

21. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. I did everything I could in order to help my sister.
 2. Sarah has much homework to do.
 3. Why did you have to get up so early?
 4. She had a lot of dreams to realize.
- A) 2, 3 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 2

22. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. Do you have a tie to wear at the party?
 2. Do you have to wear a tie at the party?
 3. You needn't wear a tie at the party.
 4. You didn't have a tie to wear at the party.
- A) 1, 3, 4 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 2, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 2, 3

23. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. Do you have any tomatoes to make a salad?
 2. I don't have any tomatoes to make a salad.
 3. I needn't buy any tomatoes to make a salad.
 4. Do you have to buy any tomatoes to make a salad?
- A) 1, 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 3

24. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. She has to change her lifestyle.
 2. She doesn't have anything to read.
 3. You needn't learn the poem by heart.
 4. You have some good friends to support you.
- A) 1, 3 B) 1, 3, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 2 E) 1, 2, 4

25. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. You have to ask him for support.
 2. I don't have any time to explain it to you.
 3. She needn't borrow any money from you.
 4. She has some good friends to ask for help.
- A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 1, 2, 4

26. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. Do you have any notes to study for the exam?
 2. It's still early, so we needn't hurry.
 3. Do you have to cancel your flight?
 4. He hardly has any time to talk to Daniel.
- A) 2, 4 B) 1, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3

27. Choose the sentences with the modal verb.
1. Do you have a visa to go to California?
 2. You needn't take notes as I have them all.
 3. They hardly have enough money to spend on travelling.
 4. Do you have to get a visa to go abroad?
- A) 2, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3
28. Choose correct sentence with the modal verb.
- A) This shirt has not to be washed.
 - B) I needn't to do so many things right now.
 - C) Ted hasn't to win this game to stay in the match.
 - D) Have I to attend all the lectures?
 - E) You needn't pay the rent today.
29. Choose the correct sentences with the modal verb.
1. Emilia didn't have to catch the 7.10 a.m. train.
 2. I often have to travel overseas.
 3. You needn't to copy out these sentences again.
 4. I know he won't be able to get to the hospital.
 5. Soldiers have a lot of strength to defend their country.
- A) 2, 3, 5 B) 1, 5 C) 1, 2, 4
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3, 4
30. Choose the correct sentences with the modal verb.
1. I don't have to get up at 6.30 a.m. any more.
 2. The painter didn't have enough paint to finish the picture.
 3. He won't be able to come home before midnight.
 4. You won't have to work hard after your exam.
 5. You needn't to remind Eliza about the meeting.
- A) 2, 4 B) 1, 5 C) 2, 3, 5
D) 1, 3, 4 E) 1, 2, 4

Conjunctions and Conjunctive Words

Conjunctions

1. Choose the correct conjunction.

... Mary ... Richard have been praised by the manager.

- A) Both ... and B) Neither ... or
C) Either ... nor D) Both ... or
E) Either ... and

2. Choose the correct conjunction.

... Fred ... Sarah have been taught how to use this programme.

- A) Both ... or B) Both ... and
C) Neither ... no D) Either ... nor
E) Either ... and

3. Choose the correct conjunction.

Nizami Ganjavi is well-known ... in our country ... abroad.

- A) either ... and B) neither ... or
C) both ... and D) either ... nor
E) both ... or

4. Choose the correct conjunction.

The problem was difficult enough. ... Ben ... his friends could solve it.

- A) Both ... or B) Either ... nor
C) Neither ... or D) Neither ... nor
E) Either ... and

5. Choose the correct conjunction.

Lily wanted ... to watch TV ... to read a book. She wanted to sleep.

- A) either ... or B) both ... and
C) neither ... nor D) neither ... or
E) - ... and

6. Choose the correct conjunction.

The study was ... large ... light, was it?

- A) both ... or B) either ... nor
C) neither ... or D) neither ... nor
E) neither ... no

7. Choose the correct conjunction.

They expect the delegation to arrive ... today ... tomorrow, do they?

- A) both ... or B) either ... and
C) neither ... nor D) neither ... or
E) neither ... no

8. Choose the correct conjunction.

John was ... a dancer ... a singer, was he?

- A) either ... and B) both ... or
C) neither ... nor D) neither ... no
E) neither ... or

9. Choose the correct conjunction.

You have been ... to Rome ... to Madrid, have you?

- A) either ... and B) both ... or
C) neither ... nor D) neither ... or
E) neither ... no

10. Choose the correct conjunction.

They settled ... in the village ... in the forest, did they?

- A) either ... nor B) neither ... nor
C) both ... or D) neither ... or
E) neither ... no

11. Choose the correct conjunction.

They spent their holidays ... in the country ... at the seaside, did they?

- A) neither ... no B) either ... nor
C) both ... or D) neither ... or
E) neither ... nor

12. Choose the correct variant.

Sally knew ... the rules of baseball ... the history of football.

1. both ... and
2. not only ... but also
3. neither ... no
4. either ... and
A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 3, 4

13. Choose the correct conjunction.

Susan knows ... his name ... his address, does she?

- A) neither ... no B) both ... or
C) either ... nor D) neither ... or
E) neither ... nor

14. Choose the correct conjunctions.

... my internet connection was slow, I was able to send message.

1. Because 2. Although
3. If 4. Though
A) 1, 2 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 3, 4

15. Choose the correct conjunction.

My sister was ... for ... against the proposal.

- A) not ... and B) either ... and
C) - ... and D) neither ... nor
E) both ... or

16. Choose the correct conjunction.

The room was ... comfortable ... light, was it?

- A) both ... or B) either ... nor
C) neither ... or D) neither ... nor
E) either ... and

17. Choose the correct conjunctions.

We expect them to arrive ... today ... tomorrow, do we?

- A) both ... or B) either ... and
C) neither ... nor D) neither ... no
E) either ... nor

18. Choose the correct conjunction.
... the boat ... the ship were seen in the distance.
A) Either ... and B) Neither ... or
C) Either ... nor D) Neither ... no
E) Both ... and
19. Choose the correct conjunction.
Studies and physical work develop ... the mind ... the body.
A) both ... or B) both ... and
C) only ... or D) neither ... or
E) either ... nor
20. Choose the correct conjunction.
... the front ... the back of the house need painting.
A) Both ... and B) Neither ... or
C) Neither ... no D) Either ... and
E) Either ... nor
21. Choose the correct conjunction.
She spent her vacation ... in Sochi ... in Kiev, did she?
A) either ... nor B) both ... or
C) neither ... nor D) neither ... or
E) either ... and
22. Choose the correct conjunction.
... French ... English are taught at this school.
A) Both ... and B) Neither ... and
C) Either ... nor D) Neither ... or
E) Either ... and
23. Choose the correct conjunction.
He knew ... his address ... telephone number, did he?
A) either ... nor B) both ... or
C) neither ... nor D) neither ... or
E) either ... and
24. Choose the correct conjunction.
He wanted ... to eat ... to drink, did he?
A) both ... or B) neither ... nor
C) either ... nor D) neither ... or
E) either ... and
25. Choose the correct conjunction.
... you ... your friend has translated this sentence correctly.
A) Neither ... nor B) Either ... nor
C) Neither ... or D) Both ... or
E) Either ... and
26. Choose the correct variant.
Diana had her lunch ... left the canteen.
A) as B) and C) because
D) where E) whether
27. Choose the correct variant.
Ted is English ... he lives in France.
A) but B) how C) because
D) where E) as
28. Choose the correct variant.
The teacher was very pleased with the student's answer, ... she praised him.
A) what B) but C) though
D) so E) how
29. Choose the correct variant.
We must go in for sports ... it'll make us strong and healthy.
A) why B) though C) but
D) what E) because
30. Choose the correct variant.
You can drive my car ... you are as careful as I am.
A) although B) though C) because
D) whereas E) whom
31. Choose the correct conjunction.
The travellers were very tired ... they decided to have a rest.
A) so B) but C) though
D) because E) although
32. Choose the correct variant.
My father didn't go with us ... he was busy.
A) although B) whom C) though
D) because E) however
33. Choose the correct variant.
Julia can't go shopping with us ... she's busy today.
A) though B) although C) whom
D) because E) what
34. Choose the correct variant.
I visited my grandparents ... I went abroad.
A) what B) whose C) whether
D) before E) where
35. Choose the correct variant.
Sam learned to ride a bicycle easily ... he was very little.
A) though B) whom C) so
D) after E) why
36. Choose the correct variant.
I went to work at the factory ... I left school.
A) what B) whom C) why
D) how E) after
37. Choose the correct variant.
Brush your teeth ... you go to bed.
A) why B) what C) which
D) after E) before

38. Choose the correct variant.

I decided to improve my English ... I needed it in my new job.

- A) which B) what C) because
D) whether E) though

39. Choose the correct variant.

We shall play tennis outside ... the weather is fine.

- A) if B) though C) so
D) although E) that's why

40. Choose the correct variant.

I've apologized to her ... she still refuses to speak to me.

- A) that's why B) which C) so
D) but E) what

41. Choose the correct variant.

There was a lot of traffic ... we were able to get to the airport in time.

- A) that B) so C) that's why
D) but E) which

42. Choose the correct variant.

I arrived in time ... the traffic was heavy.

- A) that B) because C) as
D) what E) though

43. Choose the correct variant.

The child refused to eat the meal ... he was very hungry.

- A) as B) because C) though
D) what E) why

44. Choose the correct variant.

Bob rejected the job ... he needed it.

- A) because B) though C) as
D) why E) what

45. Choose the correct variant.

We have had no news from Jack ... he left the village.

- A) while B) what C) when
D) as soon as E) since

46. Choose the correct conjunction.

... it was too dark, the travellers could find the way easily.

- A) Although B) As C) If
D) Because E) Whether

47. Choose the correct variant.

It was still cold in the room ... the heating was on.

- A) as B) though C) because
D) what E) why

48. Choose the correct variant.

Jane couldn't answer the teacher's questions ... she had studied a lot.

- A) because B) what C) as
D) who E) though

49. Choose the correct conjunction.

I had lost the car keys, ... I couldn't come to the station to meet you.

- A) so B) because C) though
D) although E) as

50. Choose the correct variant.

It was not a long walk, ... we were not tired at all.

- A) although B) though C) but
D) so E) whom

51. Choose the correct conjunction.

He needs ... your help ... your money. He is very proud.

- A) neither ... nor B) both ... and
C) either ... and D) both ... or
E) either ... nor

52. Choose the correct conjunction.

... Ben ... his brother is lazy. Both of them are very diligent.

- A) Both ... and
B) Neither ... nor
C) Neither ... or
D) Not only ... but also
E) Either ... or

53. Choose the correct variant.

Tom made a very good speech ... he hadn't been prepared at all.

- A) what B) as C) whom
D) though E) because

54. Choose the correct variant.

Susan came to the party ... she hadn't been invited.

- A) what B) because C) as
D) why E) though

55. Choose the correct variant.

Ludwig Van Beethoven wrote magnificent music ... he had lost his hearing.

- A) as B) because C) that
D) though E) why

56. Choose the correct conjunctions.

He hadn't learned the directions ... he lost his way.

1. and 2. so
3. but 4. though
A) 1, 4 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 2

Conjunctions and Conjunctive Words

57. Choose the correct conjunctions.
Ann's father gave her some good advice ... she followed it.
1. but 2. so
3. and 4. though
A) 1, 2 B) 1, 4 C) 2, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 3
58. Choose the correct conjunctions.
Judy's parents will be disappointed ... she makes poor progress in music.
1. if 2. although
3. though 4. when
A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 3 D) 2, 4 E) 3, 4
59. Choose the correct conjunctions.
My uncle will be delighted ... I visit him next week.
1. though 2. although
3. if 4. when
A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 2
60. Choose the correct variant.
The poem is large in size ... poor in quality.
A) but B) until C) because
D) as E) till
61. Choose the correct variant.
These cars are the same in price ... different in quality.
A) till B) whether C) because
D) but E) if
62. Choose the correct conjunctions.
I turned the heating on ... it was very cold.
1. because 2. as
3. though 4. although
A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 2
63. Choose the correct conjunctions.
I switched off the TV ... nobody was watching it.
1. though 2. although
3. because 4. as
A) 2, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 2
64. Choose the correct variant.
We won the game ... each of us played well.
A) why B) though C) who
D) however E) as
65. Choose the correct variant.
Our village was still the same ... we returned years later.
A) why B) while C) because
D) which E) whose
66. Choose the correct variant.
I stayed at home ... I was expecting a guest to come.
A) as B) what C) however
D) whether E) though
67. Choose the correct conjunctions.
It will be better for you not to use your car ... petrol is getting more expensive.
1. while
2. though
3. if
4. although
A) 2, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 3, 4
68. Choose the correct conjunction.
... the work was difficult, it was finished in time.
A) Though B) If C) As
D) Because E) As soon as
69. Choose the correct variant.
... the concert was over, we hurried home.
A) How B) Why C) After
D) What E) Though
70. Choose the correct conjunction.
I can't go with you ... I'm busy.
A) though B) before C) however
D) because E) after
71. Choose the correct conjunction.
The sun has set ... it is still light.
A) if B) and C) but D) because E) so
72. Choose the correct conjunction.
The sky was cloudless ... the sun was shining brightly.
A) and B) if C) or D) but E) though
73. Choose the correct conjunction.
I haven't heard from him ... he joined the army.
A) if B) till C) when
D) as soon as E) since
74. Choose the correct variant.
Julia looks very tired ... she hasn't done anything today.
A) if B) or C) though
D) why E) whether
75. Choose the correct conjunction.
The teacher is ... in the library ... in the classroom.
A) neither ... or B) either ... or
C) either ... nor D) not only ... but also
E) both ... and
76. Choose the correct conjunction.
We must hurry ... we'll miss the train.
A) and B) but C) or D) if E) though
77. Choose the correct conjunction.
John is a true friend ... he is always ready to help us.
A) however B) because C) but
D) although E) though

Conjunctions and Conjunctive Words

78. Choose the correct conjunction.
We went on an excursion ... the weather was fine.
A) though B) as C) so
D) whether E) whereas
79. Choose the correct conjunction.
He walked slowly ... he was very tired.
A) whether B) because C) so
D) although E) though
80. Choose the correct variant.
She will visit them ... she arrives there.
A) which B) whether C) why
D) what E) as soon as
81. Choose the correct conjunction.
... he was strong enough, he couldn't lift the big package.
A) Though B) As C) Because
D) If E) After
82. Choose the correct conjunction.
The book is ... in the bookcase ... on the shelf.
A) either ... nor B) either ... or
C) both ... or D) neither ... or
E) neither ... no
83. Choose the correct conjunction.
It was not a long journey, ... the tourists were not tired at all.
A) though B) so C) as
D) but E) because
84. Choose the correct conjunction.
... Tom ... his sister is lazy. Both of them are hard-working students.
A) Neither ... nor
B) Both ... and
C) Neither ... or
D) Not only ... but also
E) Either ... or
85. Choose the correct variant.
I didn't read the story to the end ... it was not very interesting.
A) though B) because C) however
D) which E) but
86. Choose the correct variant.
We lost the game ... everyone played well.
A) how B) because C) as
D) why E) though
87. Choose the correct variant.
We won the match ... our team played perfectly.
A) because B) though C) although
D) whereas E) however
88. Choose the correct variant.
The manager was not pleased with the result of the project ... he complained about it.
1. but 2. and
3. so 4. though
A) 1, 3 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 2 D) 2, 3 E) 2, 4
89. Choose the correct variant.
No one is sure ... they will come in time.
A) who B) what C) which
D) whom E) whether
90. Choose the correct variant.
Don't talk to Fred ... he is very busy.
1. while 2. that's why
3. if 4. who
A) 1, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 1, 3, 4
91. Choose the correct variant.
Don't eat the soup ... it's too hot.
1. while 2. which
3. that's why 4. if
A) 2, 3 B) 1, 4 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 3, 4
92. Choose the correct variant.
... the weather was very hot, we did not suffer from the heat ... we lived quite near the sea.
A) Although, what
B) As, though
C) As, why
D) When, though
E) Although, as
93. Choose the correct variant for both sentences.
1. I don't advise you to accept the offer ... Father agrees to it.
2. I'll not give him any money ... he returns his debt.
A) what B) why C) until
D) because E) how
94. Choose the correct variant for both sentences.
1. I'll not call Mr. Johnson ... I need help.
2. I don't advise you to leave the office ... you finish your work.
A) because B) which C) why
D) until E) what
95. Choose the correct variant.
Think over and over ... you make your own decision ... it is important for your future life.
A) before, which
B) while, after
C) before, if
D) if, though
E) whom, while

Conjunctions and Conjunctive Words

96. Choose the correct variant.

Give Helen these notes ... you see her.

1. if
2. whom
3. which
4. when

A) 1, 3 B) 1, 4 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 1, 3, 4 E) 3, 4

97. Choose the correct variant.

Give Nick my best regards ... you see him.

1. if
2. whom
3. which
4. when

A) 1, 3 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 4
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 1, 3, 4

Conjunctive Words

1. Choose the correct conjunctive word.

I wonder ... David told them about the incident.

A) that B) whom C) whose
D) who E) what

2. Choose the correct conjunctive word.

Helen went to the club ... she had joined a long time before.

A) how B) what C) whom
D) when E) that

3. Choose the correct conjunctive word.

Who is the boy ... you are speaking about?

A) whose B) what C) which
D) when E) who

4. Choose the correct conjunctive word.

Where is the woman ... we met at the exhibition?

A) whom B) whose C) where
D) what E) which

5. Choose the correct conjunctive word.

The two friends can't decide ... they will spend the weekend.

A) what B) where C) which
D) who E) whom

6. Choose the correct conjunctive word.

Mrs. Red was an old lady ... was respected by everybody.

A) which B) where C) who
D) what E) when

7. Choose the correct conjunctive word.

Tommy doesn't like people ... tell jokes all the time.

A) what B) who C) whom
D) whose E) which

8. Choose the correct variant.

Mr. Brown doesn't know ... he put his glasses yesterday.

A) where B) while C) whose
D) which E) what

9. Choose the correct conjunctive word.

Jim couldn't remember ... he had met Jane before.

A) where B) which C) who
D) whom E) what

10. Choose the correct conjunctive word.

The students want to know ... the teacher knew about the matter.

A) that B) what C) whose
D) who E) whom

11. Choose the correct variant.

Max was speaking in such a low voice that I couldn't hear ... he was saying to me.

A) as B) whose C) what
D) because E) which

12. Choose the correct variant.

I want to know ... you are trying to tell me.

A) that B) although C) whose
D) what E) though

13. Choose the correct conjunctive word.

Does Helen know ... is coming from Leeds?

A) why B) whom C) who
D) when E) that

14. Choose the correct conjunctive word.

Can you tell me ... is going to join us?

A) why B) whom C) that
D) who E) when

15. Choose the correct conjunctive word.

In the whole article there was only one note ... interested me.

A) that B) what C) who
D) whom E) whose

16. Choose the correct conjunctive word.

Do you remember ... they met Mike?

A) whose B) which C) whom
D) where E) who

17. Choose the correct variant.

I'd like to know ... you want to leave now.

A) because B) whose C) when
D) while E) why

18. Choose the correct conjunctive word.

Can you tell us ... you were late?

A) why B) which C) whom
D) whose E) what

Conjunctions and Conjunctive Words

19. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
David counted the money ... he had earned at the car wash.
A) why B) what C) whose
D) which E) whom
20. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
The flowers ... grow in the garden are beautiful.
A) what B) which C) where
D) when E) whose
21. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
I don't know the man ... you are talking about.
A) who B) whose C) what
D) why E) which
22. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
I invited some people ... I work with.
A) where B) what C) whose
D) which E) who
23. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Do you know the person ... he has heard the news from?
A) who B) which C) what
D) whose E) why
24. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
The book ... you want to read, belongs to my father.
A) whom B) what C) whose
D) which E) who
25. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Mary asked us a question ... we couldn't answer.
A) whom B) whose C) what
D) who E) which
26. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Tell me ... is necessary to do now.
A) why B) how C) where
D) what E) when
27. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
I can't accept ... you have just offered.
A) which B) what C) that
D) whose E) when
28. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
At last they found a house ... they really liked.
A) why B) whose C) what
D) whom E) which
29. Choose the correct variant.
All the delegates ... have introduced themselves can take their seats.
A) what B) which C) whom
D) who E) whose
30. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
The parcel ... came from Rome was examined by the customs.
A) who B) what C) whose
D) where E) which
31. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
We got acquainted with a young artist ... we found very handsome and talented.
A) which B) whom C) what
D) whose E) when
32. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
The man ... I wanted to see was on holiday.
A) when B) which C) whom
D) what E) whose
33. Choose the correct variant.
I liked the music ... was coming through the open window.
A) what B) that C) whom
D) because E) whose
34. Choose the correct variant.
I don't like films ... have unhappy endings.
A) whose B) because C) what
D) when E) that
35. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
He is the director of the Institute ... has become famous for its achievements.
A) whose B) why C) which
D) whom E) what
36. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Mr. Smith is the producer of the film studio ... has become famous for its wonderful films.
A) whom B) why C) whose
D) which E) what
37. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
I told you everything ... I knew about the accident.
A) what B) that C) who
D) whose E) whom
38. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
There is a reason for everything ... happens in life.
A) that B) what C) why
D) how E) when
39. Choose the correct variant.
I wonder ... your friends were returning from.
A) where B) when C) why
D) how E) if
40. Choose the correct variant.
I want to know ... you are coming from.
A) where B) when C) why
D) how E) if

Conjunctions and Conjunctive Words

41. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Brian couldn't remember ... had happened that night.
A) why B) how C) what
D) that E) whom
42. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Bill didn't tell us ... had happened the week before.
A) what B) that C) how
D) which E) why
43. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Mrs. Reeds was the woman ... all her neighbours respected.
A) whose B) which C) whom
D) why E) what
44. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Samuel was the student ... all the teachers praised for his diligence.
A) which B) whom C) what
D) whose E) why
45. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Is he the person ... you introduced to us yesterday?
A) whose B) when C) what
D) which E) whom
46. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Is he the boy ... got a prize at the contest?
A) whom B) who C) which
D) whose E) what
47. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
I wonder ... they spend most of their money on.
A) how B) when C) why
D) what E) that
48. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
I wonder ... that message was from.
A) how B) when C) who
D) why E) that
49. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
The person ... was listening to you attentively is our customer.
A) where B) who C) why
D) which E) how
50. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
The scissors ... you are going to use are very sharp.
A) how B) who C) where
D) why E) which
51. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
She wanted to do a little shopping ... she needed for the party.
A) what B) why C) which
D) whose E) whom
52. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
I personally like the healthy lifestyle ... she leads.
A) what B) who C) which
D) whose E) whom
53. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Can you tell us ... caused that terrible fire?
A) what B) whom C) how
D) when E) why
54. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
This is the magazine ... has attracted the attention of many readers.
A) which B) who C) what
D) whose E) where
55. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Jack hoped to see his friend ... he had known for a long time.
A) whose B) which C) whom
D) what E) where
56. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
The train ... I took to Lankaran was very comfortable.
A) how B) what C) when
D) where E) that
57. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
I have never met the man ... is talking to my father now.
A) which B) whom C) what
D) who E) whose
58. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
I was introduced to Mr. Manson ... I found very clever.
A) who B) whom C) why
D) whose E) what
59. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
The way ... he must return by runs through a forest.
A) which B) what C) where
D) whom E) whose
60. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Do you know ... they have returned so late?
A) why B) when C) which
D) whose E) what
61. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
She could not remember ... she had met him before.
A) what B) where C) which
D) whom E) who
62. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Only some of the students knew ... he was absent.
A) what B) why C) who
D) which E) whom

Conjunctions and Conjunctive Words

63. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Brian wants to know ... Sara lived in her childhood.
A) when B) where C) which
D) what E) whose
64. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
I don't know the engineer ... you're speaking about.
A) who B) what C) which
D) whose E) why
65. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
In the morning he got two letters ... were answers to his advertisement.
A) which B) what C) who
D) whose E) when
66. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
I want to know... they are talking about.
A) what B) why C) that
D) which E) whose
67. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
You are speaking in a very low voice. I can't hear ... you are saying at all.
A) which B) what C) whose
D) whom E) who
68. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Nobody knows ... she is late again.
A) who B) whose C) whom
D) why E) what
69. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Will you tell me ... is going to India?
A) who B) whom C) whose
D) where E) when
70. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
He visited his parents ... lived abroad.
A) what B) whom C) who
D) which E) where
71. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
He met a friend ... he hadn't seen for years.
A) what B) which C) whom
D) whose E) when
72. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
He asked ... of the painters I liked most.
A) whose B) what C) who
D) which E) that
73. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
I still don't know ... he came for.
A) what B) if C) that
D) why E) when
74. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Who can tell us ... he was here for?
A) when B) why C) what
D) how E) if
75. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
I wanted to know ... he had heard this information from.
A) how long B) when C) how
D) who E) why
76. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
I'm sure they don't know the person ... you are speaking about.
A) which B) whose C) what
D) why E) who
77. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
He wanted to know ... they had put the documents.
A) what B) that C) where
D) whom E) which
78. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Do you know ... we stayed during our holiday.
A) what B) which C) whom
D) where E) who
79. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
These are the photographs ... I took in London.
A) whose B) what C) when
D) that E) where
80. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
We stopped to see ... was lying on the road.
A) where B) whom C) what
D) when E) whose
81. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
I haven't heard ... you have just said.
A) what B) which C) that
D) why E) whose
82. Choose the correct variant.
There is only one thing ... troubles us.
A) when B) what C) who
D) that E) if
83. Choose the correct variant.
Do you remember the little town ... is my mother's birth-place?
A) whose B) where C) what
D) which E) whom
84. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
I don't know ... we'll be able to go to the cinema.
A) who B) which C) whom
D) what E) when
85. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
She told me ... it all had happened.
A) which B) who C) how
D) what E) whose

Conjunctions and Conjunctive Words

86. Choose the correct word.
You can have everything ... you want.
A) whom B) why C) what
D) that E) who
87. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Jane is the woman ... is going to China next year.
A) whom B) which C) who
D) whose E) what
88. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Can you advise me ... I can catch fish?
A) whom B) where C) which
D) whose E) what
89. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
She had to move into the house ... was not as uncomfortable as her old one.
A) whose B) which C) what
D) when E) where
90. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
The trees ... grew on the lakeshore were reflected in the water.
A) what B) where C) whom
D) which E) who
91. Choose the correct variant.
One should give up smoking ... is very bad to health.
A) which B) because C) as
D) so E) what
92. Choose the correct variant.
One should give up eating the wrong food ... is very harmful to health.
A) what B) because C) as
D) so E) which
93. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
Please tell me ... your granny made this cake.
1. what 2. whose
3. how 4. when
5. which
A) 3, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4 D) 2, 5 E) 1, 5
94. Choose the correct variant.
Please tell me ... that accident happened.
1. when 2. which
3. how 4. what
5. whose
A) 1, 3 B) 1, 5 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 5 E) 2, 4
95. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
It was Sam ... told you ... you can find your friend.
A) when, whom
B) who, whom
C) whom, how
D) which, where
E) who, where
96. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
Go and find out ... Jane hasn't come to school and ... she will come.
A) when, where B) why, when
C) that, what D) where, who
E) that, why
97. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
The forester remembered ... he had fed the young wolf and understood ... the wolves didn't attack him.
A) where, what B) when, what
C) whose, how D) whom, where
E) how, why
98. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Jane doesn't work hard at her English. That is ... worries me.
A) where B) when C) what
D) how E) which
99. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Jack feels bad. That's ... troubles us.
A) where B) what C) how
D) when E) which
100. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
Scotland is the country of lakes ... are called "lochs" and capture the hearts of all ... come here.
A) what, that B) which, what
C) that, which D) that, whom
E) which, who
101. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
Abraham Lincoln was a US President ... freed the slaves and ... name is dear to American people.
A) who, whose B) whose, who
C) who, whom D) whom, that
E) which, that
102. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
Students ... know ... they want to learn will achieve something.
A) whom, which B) who, what
C) whom, that D) which, how
E) which, what
103. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
Mike was a man ... all his friends admired and ... was respected even by his enemies.
A) which, who B) who, whom
C) whom, who D) which, which
E) who, which
104. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
Do you want to know ... he asked me and the news ... he told me?
A) that, which B) what, what
C) why, what D) that, how
E) what, that

Conjunctions and Conjunctive Words

105. Choose the correct conjunctive words.

The job ... he got wasn't very interesting.

1. what 2. that 3. which

4. whom 5. whose

A) 3, 5 B) 2, 3 C) 2, 4, 5

D) 1, 3, 4 E) 4, 5

106. Choose the correct conjunctive words.

I have lost the nice ring ... Bill gave me.

1. whom 2. which 3. who

4. what 5. that

A) 1, 4, 5 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3, 5

D) 2, 5 E) 2, 3

107. Choose the correct conjunctive words.

The woman ... we met at the airport was very kind to us.

1. that 2. which 3. whose

4. whom 5. where

A) 3, 4 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 1, 4

D) 1, 5 E) 2, 4, 5

108. Choose the correct conjunctive words.

The machine ... I have to use in my job costs over a million pounds.

1. where 2. which 3. whose

4. that 5. what

A) 2, 3, 5 B) 1, 3, 4 C) 2, 4

D) 1, 4, 5 E) 2, 3

109. Choose the correct conjunctive words.

Where's the nurse ... I saw last time?

1. whose 2. that

3. whom 4. what

5. which

A) 3, 4 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 2, 3

D) 1, 3 E) 2, 4, 5

110. Choose the correct conjunctive words.

Ann bought the computer ... she wanted.

1. what 2. which 3. whom

4. whose 5. that

A) 1, 2, 3 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 3, 5

D) 2, 5 E) 1, 4, 5

111. Choose the correct conjunctive words.

Is this the key ... opens the front door?

1. who 2. that

3. what 4. which

A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 4

112. Choose the correct conjunctive words.

Where is the girl ... has passed the interview?

1. who 2. what

3. whom 4. that

A) 3, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 3 E) 1, 4

113. Choose the correct conjunctive words.

Columbus began his great adventure ... lasted over two months.

1. which 2. who

3. what 4. that

A) 1, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 2

114. Choose the correct variant.

Can you tell us ... the delegates will arrive and ... the meeting will be held?

A) whom, that

B) what, when

C) when, where

D) what, if

E) who, whose

115. Choose the correct conjunctive words.

Mrs. Jackson has already told you ... I wanted to do and I am glad ... you liked it.

A) what, that

B) what, what

C) that, what

D) why, who

E) which, who

116. Choose the correct conjunctive words.

This is the apple-tree ... was planted by my grandfather.

1. which 2. that

3. what 4. whom

A) 3, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 1, 3 E) 1, 4

117. Choose the correct conjunctive words.

This is the doctor ... saved the child's life.

1. who 2. that

3. which 4. whom

A) 1, 3 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 3, 4

D) 1, 2 E) 1, 2, 4

118. Choose the correct conjunctive words.

It's impossible to understand the words ... she is saying.

1. which 2. that

3. what 4. whose

A) 2, 3, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 4

D) 1, 2, 3 E) 3, 4

119. Choose the correct conjunctive words.

I have already read the poems ... Louise wrote.

1. which 2. what

3. whose 4. that

A) 2, 3, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2, 3

D) 1, 4 E) 1, 3

120. Choose the correct conjunctive words.

I looked through all the papers ... you gave me.

1. whom 2. what

3. which 4. that

A) 1, 3 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 2, 3

121. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
Tell me ... makes you feel anxious.
1. what 2. who
3. why 4. how
A) 2, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 1, 3 E) 3, 4
122. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
I wonder ... made you tell a lie.
1. what 2. who
3. how 4. why
5. whom
A) 3, 4 B) 3, 5 C) 2, 4 D) 1, 5 E) 1, 2
123. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
This is the actress ... I admire.
1. what 2. whom 3. which
4. that 5. whose
A) 1, 2, 5 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 4
D) 2, 3, 5 E) 3, 4
124. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
This is the place ... I visited last year.
1. what 2. which 3. whose
4. that 5. whom
A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2, 5 C) 1, 3, 4
D) 2, 4 E) 3, 4, 5
125. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
Those ... have much are often greedy.
Those ... have little always share.
A) that, whose B) who, who
C) which, who D) who, whom
E) which, whom
126. Choose the correct variant.
I want to know ... caused the accident.
1. who 2. if
3. that 4. what
A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 3, 4
D) 1, 4 E) 2, 3, 4
127. Choose the correct variant.
The kids' shop ... is located at the corner sells fashionable goods.
1. which 2. that
3. where 4. what
A) 2, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 1, 2
128. Choose the correct variant.
The teenager's shop ... is situated in our street offers shoes ... are of high quality.
1. which, which
2. that, that
3. where, that
4. where, what
A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 4
129. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Mr. James ... team has won the game, looks very happy.
A) which B) who C) whose
D) what E) whom
130. Choose the correct conjunctive word.
Do you know ... he has done it?
A) which B) what C) who
D) when E) why
131. Choose the correct variant.
She is ashamed of ... she has done.
A) what B) that C) which
D) whom E) how
132. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
I help those ... I love and ... love me.
A) whose, which B) who, whom
C) which, who D) that, whom
E) whom, who
133. Choose the correct variant.
John asks ... we know ... they have done it.
A) what, that B) if, when
C) whether, what D) that, how
E) if, why
134. Choose the correct variant.
He asks ... they have come here and ... they want.
A) that, who B) that, how
C) when, whom D) when, what
E) why, what
135. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
Frank must return by the path ... runs through the forest.
1. whom
2. which
3. what
4. that
A) 3, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 2
136. Choose the correct conjunctive words.
Do you want to see the trees ... father planted?
1. whom 2. which
3. that 4. what
A) 1, 2 B) 3, 4 C) 2, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 3
137. Choose the correct variant.
Most young people like to wear ... they consider stylish.
A) why B) that C) which
D) though E) what

Mixed Tests

1. Choose the correct variant.
Jack asks ... anybody knows ... Mr. Brown has arrived.
A) whether, when B) that, how
C) if, when D) whether, why
E) that, where

Conjunctions and Conjunctive Words

2. Choose the correct variant.

The manager asks ... Fred has come and ... he knows about the event.

- A) when, what
- B) if, what
- C) that, what
- D) whether, which
- E) when, that

3. Choose the correct variant.

I want to know ... Lady Astor was the first woman ... took a seat in Parliament?

- A) that, which
- B) whether, who
- C) if, what
- D) that, whom
- E) if, which

4. Choose the correct variant.

The manager asked ... Mr. Brown was the man ... suggested that idea?

- A) whether, who
- B) that, which
- C) if, what
- D) if, whom
- E) that, what

5. Choose the correct variant.

She wants to know ... I realize ... I have done.

- A) that, why
- B) if, what
- C) which, when
- D) that, what
- E) whether, when

6. Choose the correct variant.

I want to know ... Mike is ashamed of ... he has done.

- A) what, that
- B) if, what
- C) that, which
- D) if, that
- E) that, where

7. Choose the correct variant.

I can tell you what part of speech the word is ... you give me a sentence ... it is used.

- A) if, where
- B) after, what
- C) that, who
- D) if, what
- E) when, what

8. Choose the correct variant.

He asks ... I have ever lived in a country ... I couldn't speak the language.

- A) where, what
- B) when, what
- C) that, that
- D) that, where
- E) if, where

9. Choose the correct variant.

The chief asked ... we knew ... the representatives hadn't returned the documents yet.

- A) whether, what
- B) if, what
- C) whether, why
- D) that, how
- E) that, that

10. Choose the correct variant.

I wonder ... you can cook ... we want.

- A) what, why
- B) if, why
- C) that, which
- D) that, how
- E) if, what

11. Choose the correct variant.

Mother wanted to know ... Bill was excited.

- 1. why
- 2. what
- 3. that
- 4. if

A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4 D) 3, 4 E) 2, 3

12. Choose the correct variant.

Ask Jack ... he knows ... these people are here for.

- A) that, what
- B) if, why
- C) if, what
- D) whether, how
- E) what, why

13. Choose the correct variant.

I refused to drink it ... I didn't know ... it was.

- A) till, that
- B) because, why
- C) as, what
- D) because, when
- E) until, that

14. Choose the correct variant.

I wonder ... we'll be able to go to Paris.

- 1. that
- 2. which
- 3. when
- 4. what
- 5. if

A) 2, 3, 4 B) 3, 4 C) 2, 4
D) 3, 5 E) 1, 2, 5

15. Choose the correct variant.

I wonder ... I can find tomato sauce in this market.

- 1. what
- 2. where
- 3. if
- 4. whether
- 5. which

A) 1, 3, 4 B) 1, 2, 5 C) 2, 4, 5
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 1, 2, 3

The Agreement of the Predicate with the Subject

Choosing Correct Variant

1. Choose the correct variant.
The trip to the mountains ... wonderful.
A) were B) was C) have been
D) are E) weren't
2. Choose the correct variant.
The answer to all his questions ... negative.
A) have been B) were C) weren't
D) are E) was
3. Choose the correct variant.
Computer disks ... bought by everybody.
1. was 2. were 3. are
4. will be 5. has been
A) 1, 3, 5 B) 1, 2, 5 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 3, 4, 5 E) 1, 2, 4
4. Choose the correct variant.
A clothes shop ... opened in this street.
1. were 2. was 3. will be
4. has been 5. are
A) 1, 3, 5 B) 1, 2, 5 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 3, 4, 5 E) 1, 2, 4
5. How many variants are correct?
Silk stockings ... made in this factory.
1. are 2. is 3. were
4. was 5. will be
A) 5 B) 4 C) 3 D) 2 E) 1
6. How many variants are correct?
Baby clothes ... sold in this shop.
1. was 2. are 3. were
4. will be 5. is
A) 1 B) 4 C) 5 D) 2 E) 3
7. Choose the correct variant.
W. Shakespeare's plays ... shown at the leading theatres of the world.
1. are 2. has been
3. is 4. have been
A) 2, 3, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2
D) 1, 2, 3 E) 1, 4
8. Choose the correct variant.
Mark Twain's novels ... sold in many countries.
1. has been 2. are
3. is 4. have been
A) 2, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 2, 4
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 1, 4
9. Choose the correct variant.
Those teachers' method ... approved by everybody.
1. is 2. was
3. were 4. are
A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 3
10. Choose the correct variant.
These actors' performance ... very interesting.
1. are 2. is
3. were 4. was
A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 1, 4
11. Choose the correct variant.
The bunch of bananas ... in the paper bag.
1. are 2. were
3. is 4. was
A) 2, 3, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3
12. Choose the correct variant.
The copy of "The Times" ... lying on the shelf.
1. is 2. are
3. was 4. were
A) 2, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3, 4
D) 1, 2, 3 E) 1, 3
13. Choose the correct variant.
Several sorts of meat ... used to cook this meal.
1. were 2. was
3. are 4. is
A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 4
14. Choose the correct variant.
The new types of production ... shown at the exhibition.
1. were 2. was
3. are 4. is 5. will be
A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 3, 5
D) 2, 4 E) 1, 4, 5
15. Choose the correct variant.
Those women's table ... served by that waiter.
1. has been 2. are
3. were 4. was
A) 1, 2 B) 1, 4 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 1, 2, 3 E) 2, 4
16. Choose the correct variant.
Those children's room ... upstairs.
1. is 2. are
3. were 4. was
A) 2, 4 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 2
D) 1, 4 E) 1, 3, 4
17. Choose the correct variant.
The list of the final tests ... often typed on the first page.
1. is 2. was 3. are 4. were
A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 1, 2

The Agreement of the Predicate with the Subject

18. Choose the correct variant.

The list of the participants ... announced beforehand.

1. are 2. were 3. is
4. was 5. will be
A) 3, 4, 5 B) 1, 5 C) 1, 3
D) 1, 2, 4 E) 2, 3

19. Choose the correct variant.

The results of the contests ... announced by the committee.

1. were 2. will be
3. was 4. has been
A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 1, 2

20. Choose the correct variant.

The news about the Smiths ... spread quickly.

1. was 2. will be
3. have been 4. were
A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3

21. Choose the correct variant.

Diligence and honesty ... his positive qualities.

1. are 2. is 3. was
4. were 5. has been
A) 1, 2, 5 B) 2, 3, 5 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 4 E) 4, 5

22. Choose the correct variant.

Hospitality and kindness ... her mother's main qualities.

1. are 2. is
3. has been 4. was 5. were
A) 2, 3, 4 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 3, 5
D) 4, 5 E) 1, 5

23. Choose the correct variant.

The results of Dr. Noll's experiment ... published in a scientific journal.

1. is 2. was 3. were
4. has been 5. have been
A) 3, 5 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 3, 4, 5 E) 1, 5

24. Choose the correct variant.

All the employers ... required to learn a second language.

1. are 2. have been
3. were 4. was 5. is
A) 3, 4 B) 4, 5 C) 2, 3, 5
D) 1, 2, 3 E) 2, 4, 5

25. Choose the correct variant.

All the windows in our house ... broken in the earthquake.

1. have been 2. was
3. were 4. is 5. are
A) 2, 4 B) 1, 3, 5 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 3, 4, 5 E) 1, 2

26. Choose the correct variant.

Pies and cakes ... Ted's lovely food.

1. are
2. were
3. have been
4. was
5. has been
A) 3, 4, 5 B) 4, 5 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 1, 5 E) 2, 3, 4

27. Choose the correct variant.

Flowers and trees ... looked after by the gardener.

1. have been
2. will be
3. were
4. was
5. is
A) 1, 5 B) 4, 5 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 2, 3

28. Choose the correct variant.

There ... reasonable prices for perfumes on the eve of holidays.

1. are 2. was
3. will be 4. were 5. is
A) 2, 4 B) 1, 4, 5 C) 2, 3, 5
D) 1, 3, 4 E) 2, 5

29. Choose the correct variant.

Our neighbours ... from Scotland.

1. were
2. was
3. are
4. is
A) 3, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 3 D) 1, 2 E) 2, 4

30. Choose the correct variant.

My parents ... on holiday.

1. were
2. was
3. are
4. is
A) 1, 3 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 2, 4

31. Choose the correct variant.

A number of people ... for different jobs.

1. have applied
2. has applied
3. apply
4. applies
A) 1, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 3 E) 3, 4

32. Choose the correct variant.

A number of travellers ... our town.

1. have visited
2. visit
3. has visited
4. visits
A) 3, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 1, 4 E) 2, 4

The Agreement of the Predicate with the Subject

33. Choose the correct variant.
A number of international organizations ... this treaty.
1. has joined
2. joins
3. is joining
4. have joined
5. joined
A) 4, 5 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 1, 5
D) 2, 4 E) 3, 4, 5
34. Choose the correct variant.
A period of ten years ... a decade.
A) will B) are C) were
D) have been E) is
35. Choose the correct variant.
The number of books in this library ... to over 3 million.
A) has risen B) have risen C) rise
D) are rising E) were rising
36. Choose the correct variant.
Very few information centres ... situated here.
1. are 2. were 3. was
4. is 5. will be
A) 1, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 3, 4, 5
D) 2, 3 E) 1, 2, 5
37. Choose the correct variant.
Many news programmes ... shown on this channel.
1. are 2. is 3. were
4. was 5. will be
A) 2, 3 B) 1, 3, 5 C) 1, 4
D) 2, 4, 5 E) 3, 4
38. Choose the correct variant.
Some new furniture factories ... built in the suburbs of the city.
1. have been 2. were
3. was 4. has been
A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 2 E) 1, 3, 4
39. Choose the correct variant.
This famous actor's roles ... enjoyed by many spectators.
1. is 2. were
3. are 4. was
A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3 C) 2, 4
D) 1, 3, 4 E) 1, 2, 4
40. Choose the correct variant.
The popular writer's novels ... read with pleasure.
1. is 2. are
3. was 4. were
A) 1, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 1, 4
41. Choose the correct variant.
... this lawyer's recommendations ... followed by his clients?
1. Are, -
2. Were, -
3. Have, been
4. Was, -
5. Has, been
A) 1, 2, 3 B) 2, 5 C) 1, 3, 5
D) 4, 5 E) 2, 3, 4
42. Choose the correct variant.
... of the unemployed is going up. ... of people have already applied for a job.
A) The number, A number
B) A number, The number
C) A number, A number
D) A lot, The number
E) A number, A lot
43. Choose the correct variant.
... of problems have arisen. ... of homeless people has increased.
A) A number, The number
B) The number, A number
C) A lot, A number
D) The number, A lot
E) A number, A lot
44. Choose the correct variant.
As a result of natural disasters the number of ruined cities and villages ...
1. have risen
2. has risen
3. are rising
4. is rising
A) 1, 2 B) 2, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 4
45. Choose the correct variant.
Painting or drawing on trees ... them.
1. damages
2. damage
3. have damaged
4. are damaging
5. will damage
A) 4, 5 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 1, 5 E) 1, 4
46. Choose the correct variant.
Feeling sure of your abilities ... self-confidence.
A) have been B) are C) were
D) is E) will
47. Choose the correct variant.
Caring only about themselves ... selfishness.
A) will B) are C) were
D) have been E) is

The Agreement of the Predicate with the Subject

48. Choose the correct variant.
The highest mountains in the USA ... the Rocky Mountains, the Cordillera and the Sierra Nevada.
 A) has been B) is C) was
 D) are E) will
49. Choose the correct variant.
David and Diana ... a presentation about saving life on the Earth.
 1. have made
 2. makes
 3. made
 4. will make
 5. has made
 A) 1, 2 B) 1, 3, 4 C) 2, 3, 4
 D) 3, 5 E) 2, 5
50. Choose the correct variant.
The most expensive gift to our children ... healthy environment.
 A) have been B) are C) were
 D) is E) will
51. Choose the correct variant.
Economic cooperation with foreign countries ... great advantages to ensure multilateral development of national economy.
 1. provides
 2. provide
 3. have provided
 4. are providing
 5. will provide
 A) 1, 4, 5 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 5
 D) 2, 4 E) 3, 5
52. Choose the correct variant.
A competition between people or vehicles to see which one is fastest ... a race.
 A) is B) are C) were
 D) have been E) will
53. Choose the correct variant.
A man of words and not of deeds ... like a garden full of weeds.
 A) are B) is C) were
 D) have been E) will
54. Choose the correct variant.
A piece of equipment for catching animals ... a trap.
 A) were B) are C) is
 D) have been E) will
55. Choose the correct variant.
Natural gas, petroleum and coal ... the world's commercial energy resources.
 A) are B) is C) was
 D) has been E) will
56. Choose the correct variant.
What ... Jack's nephews like?
 1. is 2. does
 3. are 4. do
 A) 2, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4
 D) 1, 3, 4 E) 1, 2, 3
57. Choose the correct sentences.
... private clinics have been built in the city and ... doctors is increasing.
 A) The number of, the number of
 B) The number of, a number of
 C) A lot of, a number of
 D) A number of, a number of
 E) A number of, the number of
58. Choose the correct variant.
This skirt ... washed, and so ... the trousers.
 A) are, are
 B) were, were
 C) have been, have
 D) has been, have
 E) was, was
59. Choose the correct variant.
... the students' conference ... held in the main hall?
 1. Was, -
 2. Were, -
 3. Will, be
 4. Have, been
 A) 1, 2 B) 1, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 2, 3
60. Choose the correct variant.
... the teachers' meeting ... held on Monday?
 1. Was, -
 2. Were, -
 3. Will, be
 4. Have, been
 A) 1, 2 B) 1, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 2, 3
61. Choose the correct variant.
... your parents' country cottage ... sold?
 1. Was, -
 2. Were, -
 3. Will, be
 4. Have, been
 A) 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 3
62. Choose the correct variant.
... your children's school bus ... late?
 1. Was, -
 2. Were, -
 3. Will, be
 4. Have, been
 A) 2, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 3

Choosing Correct Sentences

1. Choose the correct sentence.
A) There weren't any chairs in the room.
B) There wasn't any chairs in the room.
C) There are no chair in the room.
D) There were no chair in the room.
E) There isn't any chairs in the room.
2. Choose the correct sentence.
A) There is some wolves in our forests.
B) There are some wolves in our forests.
C) There was some wolves in our forests.
D) There are some wolf in our forests.
E) There were some wolf in our forests.
3. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. Foreign languages often lead students to learn about the culture of different countries.
 2. One of the most common names for dogs in the USA is "Rover".
 3. All of the windows in our house was broken during the earthquake.
 4. Both boys and girls needs to learn how to do housecleaning.A) 1, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 2
4. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. Many of the satellites orbiting the earth is used for communications.
 2. Good computer skills are necessary if you want to get a well-paid job.
 3. One of the biggest problems in the world today is the lack of clean, fresh drinking water.
 4. Both boys and girls needs to learn how to do housecleaning.A) 3, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 4
5. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. Today there are more traffic inspectors on the roads than yesterday.
 2. These are the latest traffic news.
 3. Look! The traffic inspectors has stopped that car.
 4. The traffic news was listened to with great interest.A) 1, 3 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 4
6. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. There was such a few pieces of furniture in the room.
 2. There are some furniture shops in this street.
 3. All the furniture were brought in the morning.
 4. A few pieces of furniture have been sold lately.A) 1, 2 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 3 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 4
7. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. Physics and Maths are my favourite subjects.
 2. Where's the scissors? I need them.
 3. His friends' love helps him a lot.
 4. There was deer's tracks in the snow.A) 1, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 3
8. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. Physics was the most difficult subject for John at school.
 2. Where's the jeans? Have you ironed them?
 3. His parents' advice helps him a lot.
 4. There is a lot of fish in the net.A) 1, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 3
9. Choose the correct sentences.
 - A) Some honey were served for supper.
 - B) A jar of honey were put into the cupboard.
 - C) There were several jars of honey on the upper shelf.
 - D) Both the driver and the passengers was hurt.
 - E) There is big wheels, which take you 135 metres high.
10. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. There was a few plates of porridge on the kitchen table.
 2. Two bowls of porridge were eaten at breakfast.
 3. A plate of porridge was put on the table.
 4. Some porridge were made by mother.A) 1, 3 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 2, 4 E) 3, 4
11. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. The proposals of the manager were accepted at the meeting.
 2. A few members of this club has heard about the incident.
 3. A number of people are waiting outside.
 4. The number of the people waiting outside were increasing.A) 2, 3, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 1, 2, 3 E) 2, 4
12. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. The number of the scientists taking part in the conference were fifty.
 2. A number of scientists have been awarded recently.
 3. A few branches of the tree were broken by the wind.
 4. Different ways of learning English is taught all over the world.A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 3, 4 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 2, 4

The Agreement of the Predicate with the Subject

13. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. There were two buckets of water on the floor.
 2. A lot of water were used to wash the dishes.
 3. A few jars of honey was put on the table.
 4. How many jars of honey were bought yesterday?
 A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 2, 4 E) 3, 4
14. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. There are two bottles of oil in the cupboard.
 2. Some oil was used for making salad.
 3. A box of sweets were bought at the grocer's.
 4. How many kilos of sweets was bought?
 A) 1, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 2, 3 E) 2, 4
15. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. How many lumps of sugar was there in the saucer?
 2. A few lumps of sugar were put into the cup of tea.
 3. Two kilos of sugar were bought at the grocer's.
 4. Some more sugar were added into the compote.
 A) 2, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 2 D) 2, 3 E) 3, 4
16. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. Hot chocolate was served to the guests.
 2. How many cups of hot chocolate were served at the party?
 3. There was a few cups of hot chocolate on the tray.
 4. A cup of hot chocolate were put on the saucer.
 A) 2, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 1, 2 E) 1, 4
17. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. The sports news is usually on the back pages of the newspaper.
 2. A number of soldiers was hurt in the attack.
 3. A hundred soldiers has put down their guns.
 4. Both coffee and tea are served here.
 A) 1, 4 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 2
 D) 1, 2, 3 E) 2, 3, 4
18. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. A hundred soldiers was marching through the snow.
 2. A number of plants are used to make medicine.
 3. The British policemen does not normally carry guns.
 4. Both bread and milk are delivered every morning.
 A) 1, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3
 D) 1, 2, 3 E) 2, 3, 4
19. Choose the correct sentence.
 A) There are deer's tracks in this part of the forest.
 B) There is deer's tracks in this part of the forest.
 C) There was deer's tracks in this part of the forest.
 D) There were some deer's track in this part of the forest.
 E) There are deer's track in this part of the forest.
20. Choose the correct sentence.
 A) There is a lot of children's toys in the shop.
 B) There are a lot of children's toys in the shop.
 C) There was a lot of children's toys in the shop.
 D) There were some children's toy in the shop.
 E) There are some children's toy in the shop.
21. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. The number of the fallen trees were counted after the storm.
 2. A hundred fans was watching the final match.
 3. A number of flights were cancelled yesterday.
 4. The use of computers has become common nowadays.
 A) 2, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 2 E) 2, 3
22. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. The number of the damaged cars were counted after the flood.
 2. A thousand salesmen is selling goods at the trade fair.
 3. A number of tickets were sold during a short time.
 4. The use of mobile phones has become common nowadays.
 A) 1, 2 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4 D) 3, 4 E) 2, 3
23. Choose the correct sentences.
 1. The register of all the students is checked up.
 2. The number of all the assistants are certain.
 3. The shop for babies have been closed.
 4. A large number of houses have been reconstructed recently.
 A) 1, 3 B) 3, 4 C) 2, 4 D) 1, 4 E) 2, 3

24. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The list of newly qualified doctors was officially announced.
 2. The number of destroyed forests has increased.
 3. A large number of research projects has been done.
 4. The quality of delivered goods were high.
- A) 2, 3 B) 1, 4 C) 2, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 1, 2

25. Choose the correct sentences.

1. Many famous people wear these jackets.
 2. Jean and David is moving back to Australia.
 3. Someone has weighed our suitcases.
 4. There is workmen's lunch boxes in the corner of the room.
- A) 1, 3 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 4 E) 2, 4

26. Choose the correct sentences.

1. Some people have very strange hobbies.
 2. The hotel and the beach was nice.
 3. Someone has torn the pages of the book.
 4. There is several children's shops in the street.
- A) 3, 4 B) 1, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 3

27. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The architecture of Munich and Vienna is alike.
 2. The number of the unemployed is rising.
 3. A number of food products is sold here.
 4. All the furniture in the rooms were white.
- A) 2, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 3
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 1, 3, 4

28. Choose the correct sentences.

1. Where are the boy's gloves?
 2. Jack and Kevin were making too much noise.
 3. The list of exams are on the wall.
 4. These scientists' success are amazing.
- A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 1, 4 E) 1, 3, 4

29. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The bunch of flowers were on the table.
 2. These researchers' discovery are very interesting.
 3. Where are the child's shorts?
 4. The old man and his wife are sitting on the bench.
- A) 1, 2, 3 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 4 E) 1, 2, 4

30. Choose the correct sentences.

1. Each of these answers are wrong.
 2. Both you and I am ready.
 3. The price of these books is low.
 4. The box of sweets is on the shelf.
- A) 1, 2 B) 3, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 3 E) 1, 4

31. Choose the correct sentences.

1. There was no police officer outside the station.
 2. Two sacks of flour was bought by him.
 3. The policemen are looking for the robber.
 4. All the flour have already been used.
- A) 1, 2
B) 2, 3, 4
C) 1, 3
D) 3, 4
E) 1, 2, 4

32. Choose the correct sentences.

1. There were three jugs of compote on the kitchen table.
 2. A jug of compote were served to the guests.
 3. A few jugs of compote was put on the tray.
 4. Some compote was given to the child.
- A) 1, 3 B) 1, 4 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 2

33. Choose the correct sentences.

1. Every year a number of people come to see the exhibition.
 2. The number of companies are growing from year to year.
 3. Two glasses of wine were brought to us.
 4. Some financial problems has been solved.
- A) 3, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 3

34. Choose the correct variant.

1. All the answers to the question were wrong.
 2. The problems discussed at yesterday's meeting were important.
 3. Each of the children were asked a lot of questions.
 4. All the mistakes was corrected by the teacher.
- A) 1, 2 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4 D) 3, 4 E) 2, 3

35. Choose the correct variant.

1. The pictures drawn by his son was colourful.
 2. The vase with flowers was wonderful.
 3. All the tests on Literature were difficult.
 4. The roads of the village was rebuilt.
- A) 2, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 4

36. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The use of mobile phones are not permitted inside planes.
 2. A lorry with large boxes have just arrived.
 3. The monument to the soldiers was on the hill.
 4. The streets of the city are lined with trees.
- A) 2, 3, 4
B) 1, 2, 3
C) 1, 4
D) 3, 4
E) 1, 2

37. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The answers to the exercise is on page 102.
2. The main sights of the city are visited by thousands of tourists.
3. All the tickets for the concert were sold yesterday.
4. The plates on the table was full of delicious food.

A) 1, 2, 3 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 2, 3
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 4

38. Choose the correct sentence.

- A) The number of the pupils in the group have increased.
- B) A lot of salt is found in sea water.
- C) The collections of toy-cars was amazing.
- D) Different kinds of tea is sold in this store.
- E) The names with all these endings still exists nowadays.

39. Choose the correct sentences.

1. All the goods were highly valued.
2. A number of jewels in the shop is handmade.
3. All the sweets was eaten by the children.
4. The list of exams was given to the students.

A) 2, 3 B) 1, 3, 4 C) 1, 4
D) 3, 4 E) 2, 3, 4

40. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The bunch of flowers is on the table.
2. The price of the cottages is high.
3. Both Paula and I am tired.
4. Each of these computers are often used.

A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 4

41. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The number of enterprises have rapidly increased.
2. The mixture of new and old buildings is attractive.
3. All the flour in the sacks were used last week.
4. The sudden rise in prices was surprising.

A) 2, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 3

42. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The hairdresser for ladies works on the first floor.
2. The leaves of the tree has already fallen.
3. There was a lot of flour in the sack.
4. Were there any new furniture in the flat?

A) 1, 2 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 1, 4 E) 2, 3

43. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The borders of the Sahara Desert covers over nine million square kilometres.
2. The basket full of pears were brought inside.

3. The number of crimes in this city has increased.

4. The popularity of computers has risen.
A) 3, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 1, 2, 4 E) 1, 3

44. Choose the correct sentences.

1. UK tobacco companies have increased their production.
2. The works of this writer is much talked about.
3. The desks in the hall was covered with books.
4. The difference between the two countries is great.

A) 2, 3, 4 B) 1, 4 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 2, 4 E) 3, 4

45. Choose the correct sentences.

1. Traffic signals are used on roads and railways.
2. Everyone in the room were questioned by the police.
3. Each of the answers is worth 20 points.
4. Poultry is kept for their meat or eggs.

A) 3, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 3

46. Choose the correct sentences.

1. American sports are different from others in many ways.
2. Everyone in our class has seen that.
3. Buckets full of water was carried.
4. Police in many countries carries guns.

A) 2, 4 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 2

47. Choose the correct variant.

1. Both the house and the garage has been destroyed by the fire.
2. The animals in the Safari park live in natural conditions.
3. Everyone in the office were given a piece of paper to write on.
4. The police inspector was checking up the documents at that moment.

A) 1, 2 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3, 4
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 2, 3

48. Choose the correct variant.

1. Both copper and gold has been found in this mine.
2. The girls and boys in this school wear uniform.
3. Everybody at the party were invited to dance.
4. The police officer was looking for the thief.

A) 1, 3, 4
B) 1, 2
C) 2, 4
D) 3, 4
E) 1, 2, 3

49. Choose the correct sentences.

1. People all around the world value education because a good education means a better life.
 2. His knowledge of languages help him in his work.
 3. The chocolates in the box were fine.
 4. Light travel much faster than sound.
- A) 1, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 4 E) 3, 4

50. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The aim of the United Nations is to solve political problems in a peaceful way.
 2. The number of books in the library have risen to over five million.
 3. The facilities at the new research library are among the best in the country.
 4. Each of the paintings are worth seeing.
- A) 3, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 3

51. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The purpose of the United Nations is to maintain peace and security.
 2. A number of customers has complained about the price increase.
 3. Each of the computers are often used.
 4. The duties of a secretary are to answer the telephone and to type letters.
- A) 2, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 1, 4 E) 3, 4

52. Choose the correct sentences.

1. A number of slides were used for the presentation.
 2. The members of the parliament has expressed their opinions.
 3. The windows of the building was open.
 4. A box full of coins was hidden in the drawer.
- A) 1, 2 B) 1, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 3, 4 E) 2, 4

53. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The new methods of teaching English has spread rapidly.
 2. A parcel full of presents was sent to the boarding school.
 3. Alice and Bob have already chosen their future professions.
 4. The members of the expedition is going to explain their purpose.
- A) 1, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 4

54. Choose the correct sentences.

1. Love and kindness makes the world a better place.
 2. The passengers of our ship were pleased with the voyage.
 3. A big plate full of grapes was laid on the table.
 4. The number of the Internet users are increasing.
- A) 1, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 4 E) 2, 4

55. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The doctors of this clinic have got special qualifications.
 2. The wedding anniversary of my parents were celebrated yesterday.
 3. Patience and calmness are what you need.
 4. The number of the online courses are increasing.
- A) 1, 2 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 4 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3

56. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The main purpose of these people is to collect money for charity.
 2. The solution to the problems were approved.
 3. Attempts to find a solution have failed.
 4. Are your main aim to increase sales in Europe?
- A) 1, 2 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 3 E) 3, 4

57. Choose the correct sentences.

1. All the paintings in his collection were valuable.
 2. The paintings has come from his private collection.
 3. A collection of new designs was exhibited at the trade fair.
 4. The paintings in this museum was wonderful.
- A) 2, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2 D) 1, 3 E) 3, 4

58. Choose the correct variant.

1. The number of the disabled people shown in the list was not large.
 2. There were a lot of applicants for the post of lecturer in English literature.
 3. The date of the talks have been announced by the president of the company.
 4. A number of apologies was given to them for the incident.
- A) 1, 2 B) 1, 3 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 4

59. Choose the correct variant.

1. There is a number of extra blankets in the wardrobe.
 2. There was a lot of noise in the corridor.
 3. The number of the dishes offered at the party were large.
 4. The list of the guests has been made up lately.
- A) 3, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 4 E) 2, 3

60. Choose the correct variant.

1. His method of dealing with such problems is really appreciated.
 2. The room decorated with flowers and balloons was nice.
 3. The student have passed all the exams.
 4. James and Jack is going to find a new job.
- A) 1, 2 B) 2, 4 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 3 E) 2, 3

61. Choose the correct variant.

1. Our best students has brought honour to the college.
 2. Each of the students is responsible for doing this work.
 3. Many people enjoys such food.
 4. Both the students and their teacher were called to the principal's office.
- A) 3, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 3

62. Choose the correct variant.

1. My best friend have helped me a lot.
 2. Each of the paintings is worth seeing.
 3. Both the gloves and the coat are of a high quality.
 4. Few people listens to this kind of music.
- A) 2, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4 D) 1, 4 E) 2, 3

63. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The other half of these spectacles was broken.
 2. Using too many lumps of sugar a day is dangerous for our health.
 3. Other information sources is not so reliable.
 4. There are not many news agencies nearby.
 5. The hotels in the city centre is not cheap.
- A) 1, 2, 4 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 5
D) 3, 4 E) 2, 4, 5

64. Choose the correct sentences.

1. Information centres is active all day long everywhere.
 2. The only solution to all those problems were found.
 3. The popularity of show programs has risen nowadays.
 4. The latest rise in food prices was quite unexpected.
- A) 2, 3 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 1, 4 E) 2, 4

65. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The exact number of stars in the galaxy are not known.
 2. The cherry tree full of blossoms look like a bunch of flowers.
 3. News agencies are generally located in main parts of a city.
 4. A rise in oil prices is expected because of increasing world demand for energy.
- A) 2, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 1, 4 E) 3, 4

66. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The roofs of the old and new buildings are different.
2. A number of small companies has stopped their business.

3. The latest rise in food prices was quite unexpected.

4. All the glass of the windows were broken.
A) 1, 3, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 1, 3

67. Choose the correct sentences.

1. Many articles on mathematics are often published in this journal.
 2. The news in the morning papers were very interesting.
 3. The furniture from Italy and Romania is bought with great pleasure.
 4. The traffic in these streets are always heavy.
- A) 2, 3, 4 B) 1, 2, 4 C) 1, 3
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 2

68. Choose the correct sentences.

1. Several barrels of oil were loaded on the board of the ship.
 2. How many barrels of oil was sent abroad last year?
 3. There was another barrel of oil on the ground.
 4. A few barrels of oil was put there.
- A) 1, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 1, 4

69. Choose the correct sentences.

1. The latest model of cars has been introduced to the market.
 2. New commercial centres has been opened.
 3. The number of goods in this store is very large.
 4. A number of machines has serious defects.
- A) 3, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 3

70. Choose the correct sentences.

1. A few sacks of rice were bought in the morning.
 2. All the rice were used by the cook.
 3. There was a lot of rice in the sack.
 4. Some rice were put into the pan.
- A) 1, 4
B) 1, 2, 3
C) 2, 3, 4
D) 2, 4
E) 1, 3

71. Choose the correct sentences.

1. Most of the people invited to the reception has already come.
 2. Too much salt and sugar will be harmful to you.
 3. The only excuse for his actions was that he was tired.
 4. Exercises makes most people feel better.
- A) 2, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 2 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3

72. Choose the correct variant.

1. Tea is useful.
 2. There are different sorts of tea.
 3. Tests on mathematics is difficult.
 4. Different branches of mathematics is taught in our school.
- A) 2, 3 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 4
D) 1, 2 E) 2, 4

73. Choose the correct sentences.

1. A few drops of water were added into the mixture.
 2. Buckets full of water was brought into the kitchen.
 3. The pages of this book contains illustrations.
 4. The financial pages of this newspaper always interest businessmen.
- A) 1, 3 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 2, 4
D) 1, 4 E) 1, 2, 3

74. Choose the correct sentences.

1. A real friend's advice in different situations is often helpful.
 2. Modern methods of preserving food has made it possible to keep it longer.
 3. Regular exercises help people to stay in a good physical shape.
 4. The most enjoyable thing about books are that you can read them at any place.
- A) 1, 2 B) 1, 3 C) 2, 4 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 4

Text Based Tests

Listenings

QEYD: Müvafiq audiofayllar
DİM-in saytında yerləşdirilmişdir.
(<http://dim.gov.az/news/2504/>)

Passage 1

- What is the passage mainly about?
A) the intelligent sea mammals
B) the sounds produced by dolphins
C) communication between animals
D) eating habits of dolphins
E) dolphins' acrobatic movements
- Which statement is true according to the passage?
A) Dolphins' brains are not bigger than humans' brains.
B) Dolphins produce sounds only when they are in danger.
C) Dolphins are considered to be the smartest animals in the world.
D) Dolphins can breathe only under the water.
E) Dolphins don't use sounds to communicate with each other.
- Choose the correct answer to the question according to the passage.
Why do dolphins come out of water every 15 minutes?
A) To do acrobatic movements.
B) To communicate with other dolphins.
C) To take a deep breath.
D) To show that they are in danger.
E) To make special sounds.
- Complete the sentence according to the passage.
Dolphins are considered mammals because ...
A) they live in the sea.
B) they gather in social groups.
C) they often hunt together.
D) they can communicate with each other.
E) they feed their babies on milk.
- Complete the sentence according to the passage.
The groups of these mammals consist of ... dolphins up to ... hundred.
- Write your answer to the question.
What is dolphins' colour generally?

Passage 2

- What is the passage about?
A) a singing competition
B) a popular opera singer
C) the world famous concerts
D) television performances
E) a well-known footballer
- Which statement is true according to the passage?
A) Pavarotti didn't have any success in painting.
B) Pavarotti composed operas at an early age.
C) Pavarotti's great wish was to become a teacher.
D) Pavarotti listened to famous singers on the radio.
E) Pavarotti never participated in the city's chorus.
- Choose the correct answer to the question according to the passage.
What did Pavarotti do in New York?
A) He exhibited a collection of his paintings.
B) He had singing lessons after school.
C) He sang in the opera house for the first time.
D) He worked as a school teacher.
E) He started his own singing competitions.
- Write one adjective from the passage that describes Luciano Pavarotti's singing.
- Write the correct answer to the question according to the passage.
Where did Pavarotti start his singing competitions?
- Complete the sentence according to the passage.
One of Pavarotti's favourite hobbies was ...

Passage 3

1. What is the listened passage mainly about?
 A) famous historical places in London
 B) London's popular designers
 C) a fantastic view of the city
 D) one of the modern landmarks in London
 E) the competition for the best landmark in London
2. Which information is **not** given in the passage?
 A) At night the view over the city is even more spectacular.
 B) The London Eye offers a wonderful view of the city of London.
 C) One can see lots of tourists wishing to get tickets for the ride.
 D) The wheel moves so slowly that passengers can get in and out of it easily.
 E) There is a ten-minute firework show at the London Eye every New Year.
3. Choose the correct answer according to the listened passage.
Which of the following can be the reasons of the growing popularity of the London Eye?
 1. its being comfortable even for old people
 2. the opportunity of getting view over London
 3. the names of the architects who designed it
 4. the fact that it is the tallest observation wheel in the world
 A) 1, 2 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 2, 4
4. Write your answer to the question according to the listened passage.
What can one see during New Year celebrations at the London Eye?
5. Complete the sentence according to the listened passage.
The designers of the London Eye, the architects David Marks and Julia Barfield, were ...
6. Complete the sentence according to the listened passage.
For the best landmark project, ... was held in London.

Passage 4

1. What is the listened passage mainly about?
 A) airports and police sirens
 B) the influence of sounds on learning ability and creativity
 C) the advantages of studying in groups
 D) the bad influence of smell on people's ability
 E) listening to classical or calm music
2. Which information is true according to the listened passage?
 A) It is impossible to avoid noise while working in groups.
 B) Music played at a normal level can do a lot of harm to creative people.
 C) The sound can have a positive influence if it is either too high or too low.
 D) There are not any noises that can disturb students.
 E) The exam results of children living near big airports are high.
3. Choose the correct answer according to the listened passage.
What kind of music can help students to study more effectively?
 1. classical music
 2. music played at a high level
 3. music which can hardly be heard
 4. calm music
 A) 2, 4 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2, 3
 D) 1, 4 E) 1, 3, 4
4. Write your answer to the question according to the listened passage.
Why are some schools now introducing noises into the classroom?
5. Complete the sentence according to the listened passage.
A busy city can be characterized by ...
6. Write one word to complete the sentence according to the passage.
Music played at low and high levels can ... creativity.

Passage 5

- The passage is mainly about ...
A) traffic jams.
B) solving traffic problems.
C) growing population.
D) work opportunities in cities.
E) moving to the country.
- Choose the correct answer to the question according to the listened passage.
Why do people prefer living in the country?
1. They want to live near supermarkets.
2. They face some problems in rural areas.
3. They think life in the country is slow and calm.
4. They want to escape from urban problems.
A) 1, 2, 3 B) 1, 2 C) 3, 4
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 1, 4
- Choose the true statements according to the listened passage.
1. There are traffic problems even in rural areas.
2. British people think that life in the country is better.
3. Nowadays more people in Britain prefer living in cities.
4. The population of Britain is falling down.
A) 2, 3 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 1, 2 E) 1, 4
- Write the answer to the question according to the passage.
Why do people travel long distances using cars each day?
- Complete the sentence according to the passage.
People want to use supermarkets and fast roads, but ...
- Write the name of one British city you heard.

Passage 6

- What is the passage mainly about?
A) small crocodiles
B) the bird guides
C) the protectors of the bee houses
D) the fearless animals
E) honey eating animals
- Which statement is true according to the passage?
A) The only fear of the honey badger is cold.
B) The name is given to them for their love of honey.
C) The honey badger is not a strong animal.
D) Bee keepers often set traps for honey badgers.
E) Honey badgers can't adapt to warm weather.
- Which of the following are **not** typical of the honey badger?
1. Its favourite food is bee eggs.
2. This animal has weak jaws.
3. It attacks honeyguides.
4. The honey badger is a meat-eating animal.
5. The skin of the honey badger cannot be easily damaged.
A) 4, 5 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3, 4
D) 1, 3, 4 E) 1, 2, 5
- Complete the sentence according to the passage.
The honey badgers are listed in the Guinness Book of World Records as ...
- Complete the sentence with two or more words according to the passage.
Having powerful jaws, honey badgers can eat ... without difficulty.
- Write your answer to the question using the words from the passage.
What is the role of the honey guide?

Passage 7

1. What is the passage mainly about?
 A) animal colonies
 B) flying mammals
 C) spreading seeds
 D) polar regions and deserts
 E) insects eaten by bats
2. Which statement is true according to the passage?
 A) The wings of bats are actually their hands.
 B) The bat is the only mammal that is blind.
 C) Every night bats go in the same directions.
 D) Bats can also be found in polar regions and deserts.
 E) Bats make nests almost everywhere.
3. Choose the correct answer according to the passage.
What do bats do while hanging upside down?
 1. hide from wild animals
 2. make shouting sounds
 3. sleep and rest
 4. spread seeds of plants
 A) 2, 4 B) 3, 4 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 4 E) 1, 3
4. Complete the sentence with one word according to the passage.
Bats' ears are more important than their ... at night.
5. Complete the sentence according to the passage.
Bats help plants ... and eating insects on them.
6. Write your answer to the question according to the passage.
What places do the bats choose to colonize?

Passage 8

1. What is the passage mainly about?
 A) experiencing the feeling of jet lag
 B) experiments with food
 C) how to feed honeybees
 D) travelling to New York
 E) French scientists
2. Which statement is true according to the passage?
 A) A biological clock doesn't tell anything to people.
 B) Humans are the only living beings that suffer from jet lag.
 C) People shouldn't sleep a lot before flight not to suffer from jet lag.
 D) Jet lag doesn't affect any animals or insects.
 E) When people arrive in a new zone their bodies are still living in the time of the old zone.
3. Complete the sentence according to the passage.
Jet lag is the feeling ...
 A) that affects only insects while moving
 B) that people experience when they fly to different time zones
 C) that honeybees don't suffer from
 D) which prevents people from travelling
 E) that tells people the right time
4. Complete the sentence according to the passage.
The honeybees came for the food at the time when ...
5. Complete the sentence with two words according to the passage.
Some French scientists did an ... with ...
6. Answer the question according to the passage.
What should be done to prevent jet lag?

Passage 9

- The passage is mainly about
 A) the rainforests and natural resources.
 B) Earth observation satellites
 C) the importance of natural resources
 D) the spread of diseases in the world
 E) fires and floods
- Which statement is true according to the passage?
 A) Some satellites are used for spreading diseases around.
 B) Natural satellites are in the orbits of the planets.
 C) Satellites can hardly control spreading of diseases in crops.
 D) Satellites can also find out fires and floods after they become big.
 E) Earth Observation satellite is the only human-made satellite.
- Choose the correct answer to the question according to the passage.
What do Earth Observation satellites help us to observe and save?
 1. our environment
 2. other satellites
 3. rainforests
 4. natural resources
 5. the space
 A) 1, 2, 5 B) 2, 5 C) 1, 3, 4
 D) 2, 3, 4 E) 3, 5
- Complete the sentence according to the passage.
Satellites are bodies that travel
- Complete the sentence with the words from the passage.
... can control the spread of diseases in crops and forests.
- Write the answer to the question according to the passage.
Which information can Earth Observation Satellites provide?

Passage 10

- The passage is mainly about
 A) the function of the brain
 B) language and logical thinking
 C) left-handers' imaginations
 D) how brain of left-handed people works
 E) five senses and their responses
- Choose true sentences according to the passage.
 A) The right hemisphere is responsible for controlling the right side of the body.
 B) Right-handers are good at boxing, tennis and baseball.
 C) Sometimes right-handers mix letters.
 D) Left hemisphere of the brain of a left-handed person is dominant.
 E) Left-handed people can have good imaginations.
- Answer the question according to the passage.
What is the left hemisphere the centre of?
 A) smell and taste
 B) sight and hearing
 C) language and logical thinking
 D) good imagination
 E) touch and hearing
- Complete the sentence with two words according to the passage.
Sometimes being left-handed can cause
- Write the answer to the question according to the passage.
What are left-handed people good at?
- Complete the sentence according to the passage.
Both sides of the body receive the same information from the brain because

Passage 11

1. The passage is mainly about
 A) the parrot's owner Megan.
 B) a woman who was looking after Hannah.
 C) eating the breakfast alone.
 D) the parrot which saved the life of a little girl.
 E) the prize given to the parrot.
2. Which statement is true according to the passage?
 A) When Willie saw that Hannah was OK, he screamed even louder.
 B) Megan didn't know how to help Hannah in this situation.
 C) When the parrot started to scream, Megan was in the kitchen.
 D) The owner of the hero parrot was Megan.
 E) Hannah had gone blue because Willie was screaming.
3. Choose the correct answer to the question according to the passage.
Why did Willie start to scream the words "Mama! Baby!"?
 A) Willie was a noisy parrot and often screamed like that.
 B) Hannah was eating Willie's breakfast.
 C) He wanted to become a hero and win a prize.
 D) Megan had problems with hearing.
 E) He wanted to draw Megan's attention to Hannah.
4. Complete the sentence according to the passage.
The parrot tried to let Megan know that
5. Write the answer to the question using the words from the passage.
Why couldn't Hannah breathe?
6. Complete the sentence with two words according to the passage.
Willie was named "... " and given a prize for his actions.

Passage 12

1. What is the passage mainly about?
 A) Walt Disney's daughters.
 B) the history of Disneyland.
 C) Mickey Mouse and other cartoons.
 D) the most popular cartoon.
 E) Walt Disney's characters.
2. Which statement is true according to the passage?
 A) Disneyland opened on June 17, 1965.
 B) Disney wanted his characters to walk around the park.
 C) Much support was given to W. Disney in the construction of the park.
 D) Disneyland was not a success for a long time.
 E) People gave Disney money to build the park.
3. Choose the correct variant according to the passage.
What was the worst thing about the park where Disney went with his daughters?
 A) There were too many people there.
 B) There weren't any animals.
 C) There were not enough rides.
 D) It was dirty and boring.
 E) All the attractions were expensive.
4. Complete the sentence according to the passage.
An idea came to Disney about creating a place where ... could go and have fun together.
5. Complete the sentence according to the passage.
Disney's dream to build a park took ... to come true.
6. Write the answer to the question using the words from the passage.
Why didn't anybody give money to Walt Disney to build the park of his dreams?

Passage 13

1. What is the passage mainly about?
A) metal detectors and their use
B) unsafe places
C) the sounds of a metal detector
D) security guards
E) magnetic waves
2. Choose the correct answer to the question according to the passage.
How can the first metal detectors be characterized?
A) They didn't use much power.
B) They were light and cheap.
C) They were unsafe.
D) They were big and expensive.
E) They were useless for miners.
3. Which statement is **false** according to the passage?
A) Metal detectors are also used to protect people in airports and courthouses.
B) Metal detectors make magnetic waves.
C) The first metal detectors were safe.
D) The detector beeps when weapons are found by security guards.
E) The detector beeps after the bombs are found.
4. Write your answer to the question according to the passage.
What are metal detectors used for?
5. Complete the sentence according to the passage.
Modern detectors work better and they are ...
6. Write the correct word according to the passage.
The waves change when they hit ...

Passage 14

1. What is the passage mainly about?
A) avoiding healthy food
B) chest pains in adults and children
C) eating habits of children
D) cholesterol level in blood
E) the main cause of heart diseases
2. Which statement **isn't** true according to the passage?
A) Heart diseases occur earlier in boys than in girls.
B) A high level of cholesterol isn't a risk factor for heart diseases.
C) To lower your cholesterol level you must change your eating habits.
D) Vitamin D helps you to digest food.
E) You can prevent heart diseases by living a healthful lifestyle.
3. Choose the correct answer to the question.
How should people prevent heart diseases?
A) They should avoid eating fruit.
B) They must change their eating habits to increase the level of cholesterol.
C) People should stop eating healthy food.
D) People should eat only in cafeterias.
E) They must lead a healthy lifestyle.
4. Write your answer to the question.
What does your body need to make hormones?
5. Write one adjective from the passage, which describes a lifestyle.
6. Complete the sentence according to the passage.
Children should be served ... in the school cafeteria.

Readings

Passage 1

If you are eager to visit Europe but you are short of money or you want to save it, just visit Mini-Europe. The park is located in Belgium and gives you an opportunity of touring the whole Europe in a few hours. It contains the most attractive monuments symbolizing each European country. Hearing the sounds of Big Ben, people feel as if they were in the heart of London. All the monuments are twenty-five times smaller than the originals, and you feel like a giant among them. The park is a wonderful attraction both for children and adults. Although walking in the park never replaces the real experience of visiting historical places in Europe, it will give you general idea of the history and achievements of the continent.

1. What is the passage mainly about?
 A) attractions for children and adults in the parks
 B) the history and achievements of Europe
 C) the park symbolizing European countries
 D) the heart of London
 E) the famous English parks
2. Which statement is true according to the passage?
 A) Travelling to historical places in Europe is more interesting than visiting its mini versions.
 B) The monuments in the park don't differ from their originals in size.
 C) It will take you a few days to get acquainted with Mini-Europe.
 D) People don't feel like giants among the monuments in the park.
 E) You can hardly learn about the history of European countries in Mini-Europe.
3. Choose the correct answer to the question according to the passage.
 What are the advantages of visiting the park?
 1. to save money
 2. to see the monuments in their original sizes
 3. to learn some historical facts
 4. to spend a few weeks in Europe
 A) 1, 2 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3

4. Which word from the passage has the meaning "something that people use to buy things"?
 A) heart
 B) opportunity
 C) history
 D) sound
 E) money
5. The underlined word "them" in the passage refers to
 A) times
 B) sounds
 C) originals
 D) achievements
 E) monuments
6. Complete the sentence with your own words according to the passage.
 ... for a few hours is enough to get acquainted with the whole Europe.
7. Write the answer to the question with your own words according to the passage.
 What is Mini-Europe Park famous for?
8. Write the word from the passage which is closest in meaning to the word "pleasant".
9. Write two adjectives from the passage which characterize the word "monuments".

Passage 2

1. Sherlock Holmes was created by the British author Conan Doyle. Sherlock Holmes is a very well-known fictional character. In fact, the only fictional character that has appeared in more movies than Sherlock Holmes is Dracula. Sherlock Holmes is a very clever detective. He is known for his logical thinking and his ability to use science to solve difficult problems. Readers admire not only his intellectual but also his human qualities. He never refuses to help people in trouble, and he doesn't ask much money for his help.

2. Conan Doyle wrote four novels about Sherlock Holmes. He also wrote fifty-six short stories. Conan Doyle created his first Sherlock Holmes novel when he was twenty-seven years old. It took him just three weeks to write the novel. Sherlock Holmes has been played by a number of actors from different countries.

3. Sherlock Holmes may be fictional, but people love him so much that the Sherlock Holmes Museum was opened in Baker Street in London. There, people can feel the atmosphere of the time when Sherlock Holmes lived.

1. What is the passage mainly about?
 - A) movies about Dracula
 - B) a popular fictional detective
 - C) the Sherlock Holmes Museum
 - D) people who are in trouble
 - E) solving difficult problems
2. Which information **isn't given** in the passage?
 - A) Conan Doyle is the creator of the character Sherlock Holmes.
 - B) Sherlock Holmes had an assistant who helped him.
 - C) There are a lot of films about Dracula.
 - D) It took Conan Doyle three weeks to finish the novel.
 - E) Sherlock Holmes is a very popular character.
3. Choose the correct answer to the question.
Who performed the role of Sherlock Holmes?
 - A) only actors who played the role of Dracula
 - B) only actors who lived in Holmes's time
 - C) the British author Conan Doyle
 - D) only actors who were from England
 - E) many actors from different countries

4. Choose the correct variant according to the passage.

One of Sherlock Holmes's good human qualities is that he ...

- A) dislikes using science to solve problems
- B) never asks any money for his help
- C) avoids helping people in trouble
- D) uses only his emotions, not logic
- E) always helps people to solve their problems

5. Write two adjectives from the passage which characterize the character Sherlock Holmes.

6. Complete the sentence according to the passage.

People can experience the atmosphere of Sherlock Holmes's time in ...

7. Write the answer to the question according to the passage.

How many Sherlock Holmes novels did Conan Doyle write?

8. Write the word from paragraph 1 which best fits the definition "to find a way of dealing with a problem or difficult situation".

Passage 3

1. J.K. Rowling is a British author who is famous for writing the Harry Potter books. She went from being unemployed to becoming a multi-millionaire in five years. She thought of the idea for the Harry Potter books while sitting on a train from Manchester to London and made some notes.

2. Five years later, she finished her first book. Twelve publishing houses refused to print the writer's original Harry Potter manuscript, but eventually a small publishing house, Bloomsbury, gave her a chance, and her first book was published in 1997. The company printed only 1,000 copies, and 500 of them were sent to libraries. Later, this book won the British Book Award for the Children's Book of the Year.

3. J.K. Rowling wrote six other Harry Potter books. Her seventh and final Harry Potter book became her fastest-selling book and won many awards.

1. What is the passage mainly about?
 - A) J.K. Rowling and her Harry Potter books
 - B) the publishing of the final Harry Potter book
 - C) the original Harry Potter manuscripts
 - D) winning the British Book Award
 - E) small British publishing houses
2. Which information **isn't given** in the passage?
 - A) The final Harry Potter book was the fastest-selling.
 - B) Rowling's manuscript was accepted by a small publishing house.
 - C) Rowling didn't have a job before becoming rich.
 - D) Rowling wrote some other books after her final Harry Potter book.
 - E) Harry Potter books have won many awards.
3. Choose the correct answer to the question.
When did the idea about writing Harry Potter books come to Rowling's mind?
 - A) while receiving an award
 - B) after winning a lot of awards
 - C) after finishing her first book
 - D) after writing six other books
 - E) while travelling on a train

4. Choose the correct variant according to the passage.
The achievement of the first Harry Potter book was that ...
 - A) Bloomsbury made a lot of money
 - B) it became her fastest-selling book
 - C) twelve publishing houses accepted it
 - D) it won the British Book Award
 - E) the writer got a new job

5. Write two adjectives from the passage which characterize J.K. Rowling.

6. Complete the sentence according to the passage.

J.K. Rowling's first book was published by ...

7. Write the answer to the question according to the passage.

How many Harry Potter books did J.K. Rowling write?

8. Write the word from paragraph 2 which best fits the definition "to say that you will not do something that somebody has asked you to do".

Passage 4

1. New study shows that a person's being a coffee drinker or a tea drinker is linked with the presence or absence of key genes that shape his taste.

2. Researchers from the University of Queensland in Australia studied how our genes affected our taste and why we like some tastes more than others. Researchers believe they know why some of us prefer coffee while others like tea more. They found out that people who like more bitter tastes are more likely to drink coffee than those who like sweet tastes. Researchers looked at data on more than 400,000 men and women in the United Kingdom. They also studied an Australian research that compared the tastes of about 2000 twins with their siblings. The researchers said genes aren't the only factors affecting people's tastes. Changing environment, social factors or the effects of taking medicine can also make us like or dislike coffee or tea.

3. So everybody's food preferences vary and are shaped by the unique combination of three interacting factors: the environment (your health, diet and cultural influences), prior experiences and genes.

1. What is the passage mainly about?
 - A) the research on people's taste
 - B) the importance of having coffee and tea
 - C) the disadvantages of drinking tea
 - D) the effects of social factors on people
 - E) the difference between men's and women's taste
2. Which statement is true according to the passage?
 - A) Changing environment can't influence people's taste.
 - B) People's food preferences don't differ.
 - C) People who like bitter tastes are less likely to have coffee.
 - D) The researches on taste had no results.
 - E) A researcher said not only genes make us like or dislike bitter things.
3. Choose the correct answer according to the passage.
Which people prefer coffee according to the research?
 - A) those who live in the country environment
 - B) people who live in Australia
 - C) people who take more medicine
 - D) people who took part in the research
 - E) those who prefer bitter taste

4. Choose the correct variant according to the passage.
Researchers found out ...
 - A) that women drink more tea than men
 - B) that people who like sweet tastes mainly drink coffee
 - C) that only genes can influence people's taste
 - D) that taking medicine can't affect people's taste
 - E) why some people like coffee but others like tea
5. Answer the question according to the passage.
What result did Australian researchers come up with?

6. Complete the sentence with your own words according to the passage.
People's tastes depend on ...

7. Write the word from paragraph 2 which best fits the following definition "one of several things that cause or influence something"?

8. Write two adjectives from the passage that characterize "tastes".

Passage 5

1. Isaac Newton, one of the greatest scientists of all times, was born in 1642 in the village of Lincolnshire in England. Newton studied Mathematics at Cambridge University and received his degree in 1665.

2. Newton made his three great discoveries – the discoveries of the branches of Mathematics, the nature of white light, and the law of gravitation. These discoveries are still important for the modern science. Newton was always interested in the problems of light. Many people saw colours of a rainbow but only Newton demonstrated with his experiments that white light consists of these colours.

3. Once, in the garden his attention was drawn by the fall of an apple. He asked himself a question: "Why does that apple fall perpendicularly to the ground? Why doesn't it go sideways or upwards?" The answer to this question was the theory of gravitation.

1. The main idea of the passage is to give some information about ...
 - A) Cambridge University
 - B) problems in physics
 - C) Newton's first discovery
 - D) the outstanding scientist
 - E) the colours of a rainbow
2. Which information is **not** given in the passage?
 - A) The apple falling perpendicularly to the ground drew Newton's attention.
 - B) He put forward other laws about motion.
 - C) Newton was the discoverer of the theory of gravitation.
 - D) Newton was one of the greatest scientists of all times.
 - E) Newton is known in the whole world for his three great discoveries.
3. Choose the correct variant according to the passage.
Newton discovered that ...
 - A) white light consists of different colours
 - B) the colours of white light are not known
 - C) the rainbow has fewer colours than white light
 - D) white light has no colours
 - E) white light has only one colour

4. Choose the correct answer to the question according to the passage.
How did the idea, which led to the discovery of the law of gravitation, first come to Newton's mind?
 - A) working on the law of gravitation
 - B) making an experiment on white light
 - C) watching an apple fall from a tree in the garden
 - D) analysing the colours of a rainbow
 - E) throwing an apple to the ground

5. Complete the sentence with your own words according to the passage.
... made a great contribution to the modern science.

6. Write the answer to the question according to the passage.
Where did Isaac Newton get his education?

7. Which word from paragraph 2 best fits the definition "a scientific test that is done in order to study what happens and to gain new knowledge"?

8. Write two adjectives from the passage which characterize Newton's discoveries.

Passage 6

1. Michael Faraday is one of the greatest scientists in the history of man's work in electricity. He was born in London in 1791, in a poor family. He couldn't get a good education. Working in a bookshop gave him a great opportunity to read many different books and increase his knowledge.

2. Later, Michael began to work at Humphry Davy's laboratory. He was England's greatest scientist of the time. Like Davy, Michael became interested in electricity and spent long months, years to study it. Finally, he found that electricity could be made by "a machine". It was the father of all the great machines that make electricity today. It was a great moment in the history of man's electrical experiments.

3. Faraday made a new kind of glass and steel, about two thousand different experiments and countless discoveries in chemistry and physics.

1. The main idea of the passage is to give some information about ...
 - A) different books in physics
 - B) Humphry Davy's laboratory
 - C) working in a bookshop
 - D) Faraday's discoveries
 - E) unsuccessful experiments
2. Which statement is **not** given in the passage?
 - A) H. Davy provided Michael Faraday with money to make his experiments.
 - B) Michael Faraday is one of the greatest scientists in the world.
 - C) Michael Faraday made a lot of discoveries in science.
 - D) Spending long months and years Michael Faraday studied electricity.
 - E) Physics was one of the fields of science in which Michael Faraday made his experiments.
3. Choose the correct variant.

M. Faraday worked in a bookshop and it gave him the chance ...

 - A) to save more money
 - B) to write books himself
 - C) to broaden his knowledge
 - D) to sell books
 - E) to make experiments

4. Choose the correct answer to the question according to the passage.
Why is Faraday's name connected with the history of electricity?
 - A) for the discoveries in chemistry
 - B) for making glass which was a new kind
 - C) for different experiments
 - D) for the invention of a new kind of steel
 - E) for finding "a machine" which can produce electricity

5. Complete the sentence with your own words according to the passage?
It took Michael a long time... ..

6. Write the answer to the question according to the passage.
Why did Michael have to work in a bookshop?

7. Which word from paragraph 2 best fits the definition "*a piece of equipment with moving parts that is designed to do a particular job*"?

8. Write two adjectives from the passage which characterize Faraday's experiments.

Passage 7

1. Robert Toru Kiyosaki is a famous American businessman and the author of the 15 personal finance books. The most well-known one is "Rich Dad Poor Dad" and is claimed to be the first personal finance book of all time. Before its great success, a lot of publishing houses rejected R. Kiyosaki. Only in 2000, after 3 years of the creation date, his future bestseller appeared on the bookstore shelves.

2. Topics of the book are related to money, investing, finance (the activity of managing money) and economics. The main idea of it is that a person who wants to become financially independent should not work for money. Instead of it he should make money work for him. Moreover, the author emphasizes that the best way to increase one's income is to buy assets. It is available to meet debts. Kiyosaki gives the following definition of this word. Asset is an item of property owned by a person or company. It increases in value over time. It can provide a future benefit.

3. Despite the common belief that buying assets is too risky, R. Kiyosaki states that losses can be reduced or completely avoided if a person has a strong financial education. The book "Rich Dad Poor Dad" itself is an extremely useful source of information for broadening one's knowledge in the financial field.

1. Which statements are true according to the passage?
1. "Rich Dad Poor Dad" is said to be the first personal finance book.
 2. The book was a great success before it was published.
 3. "Rich Dad Poor Dad" is useless for business people.
 4. The book "Rich Dad Poor Dad" contains topics related only to money.
 5. Asset is an item that companies can possess.

- A) 2, 3 B) 1, 4, 5 C) 3, 4
D) 1, 5 E) 1, 2, 5

2. The passage is mainly about ...

- A) the ways of buying assets
B) a businessman's finance book
C) financially independent people
D) financial risks
E) avoiding losses

3. Choose the correct variant according to the passage.

What does Kiyosaki's book "Rich Dad Poor Dad" deal with?

1. A person shouldn't work for money.
2. Financial losses can't be avoided.
3. There is a common belief that buying assets isn't risky.
4. R. Kiyosaki notes that if a person has a good knowledge on finance, he can minimize losses.

- A) 1, 2, 4 B) 1, 2, 3 C) 1, 3
D) 1, 4 E) 2, 3

4. Choose the correct variant according to the passage.

Asset ...

- A) can reduce your losses
- B) cannot increase your income
- C) can only meet your debts
- D) can decrease in value
- E) can be profitable in future

5. Write two adjectives from the passage that characterize "education".

6. Complete the sentence with your own words according to the passage.
In order to ... in finance one should get acquainted with the book "Rich Dad Poor Dad".

7. Write the answer to the question according to the passage.
When did Robert Kiyosaki write his book?
(write the year)

8. Write the word from paragraph 2 which best fits the following definition "to give special importance to something"?

Passage 8

1. Envy is the desire for what someone else has and a feeling of anger or unhappiness about something that a person has. If someone is envious, that doesn't mean he is a bad person. "Everyone experiences envy. It's a normal human emotion", explains psychologist Karen Peterson.

2. Envy shouldn't make us feel powerless and sorry for ourselves. Instead, it can motivate us to try to achieve what we want. There are effective ways for dealing with envy and turning it into something useful. If you have a desire to express your envy in a negative way, stop yourself. Instead, try to find out what you are envious for.

3. "Envy can be an excellent teacher", states Peterson, "as long as you are open to learning its lessons". If you feel that getting what you want – marriage, a better job, lots of money – is impossible, remember that a tiny step is the beginning of every big goal. Making some positive changes in your life is the first step in developing a positive attitude and getting rid of your envy.

1. What is the passage mainly about?

- A) a tiny step
- B) the things that people typically envy
- C) the reasons of being envious
- D) the ways of getting a better job
- E) a natural human emotion

2. Choose the correct statements according to the passage.

- 1. The feeling of envy is unusual in humans.
- 2. People who feel envy are bad.
- 3. Envy is the feeling that everyone can experience.
- 4. Envy is an emotion which stimulates us to achieve our goals.

A) 1, 2 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 3 E) 2, 4

3. Which statements are true according to the passage?

- 1. It is always impossible to change envy into something useful.
- 2. Effective methods can help you to cope with envy.
- 3. Try to express your envy negatively.
- 4. Though envy is a negative feeling, it can teach you.

A) 3, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 1, 2, 3
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 2, 4

4. Choose the correct variant according to the passage.

Envy ...

- 1. is a positive attitude to life
- 2. can be turned into something useful
- 3. can motivate us
- 4. can be experienced by any person

A) 1, 2, 3 B) 2, 3, 4 C) 1, 4
D) 2, 4 E) 2, 3

5. Write the word from paragraph 2 which best fits the definition "to make somebody want to do something that involves hard work and effort".

6. Write 2 adjectives from the passage which characterize the word "way".

7. Write the answer to the question with your own words according to the passage.
What should be advised to envious people?

8. Complete the sentence with your own words according to the passage.

Make your first step if you think that ... is impossible.

Passage 9

1. The camel is mostly famous for its hump (a rounded mass on its back). Some people think it stores water in it but it keeps food there. The camel's body changes the food into fat which is stored in the hump. The fat can be changed into energy. The camel has a thick coat of hair that protects it from the Sun.

2. Camels can go without water for a long time. When they find water, they drink as much as possible. The camel's milk is rich in iron, vitamins and minerals and it is healthier than the cow's milk because it contains less fat.

3. Arabian camel's body temperature changes throughout the day. This allows the camel to conserve water by not sweating (to produce liquid on skin) when it is hot. The Arabian camel has one hump. The Bactrian camel of Central Asia has two humps. It also has long, thick hair because the winters are cold in Central Asia.

4. In the past camels were used in numerous wars, especially in deserts, because of their ability to travel long distances without water and food. They carried supplies and their meat was used for food and their fur was used for clothing.

1. What is the passage mainly about?

- A) the difference between the Arabian and Bactrian camels
- B) the animal that survives in hot climate
- C) the life in Central Asia
- D) the ways of storing water in the deserts
- E) the camel's body temperature

2. Choose the correct statement according to the passage.

- A) All camels have two humps on their back.
- B) The camel stores the fat in all parts of its body.
- C) Not all people know that camels store fat in the hump.
- D) As it is cold in Central Asia, the Bactrian camel's body is covered with short and thin hair.
- E) The cow's milk contains less fat than the camel's milk.

3. Choose the correct answer to the question according to the passage.

What helps camels to travel without water a long distance?

- 1. They drink enough amount of water when they find it.
- 2. They can sweat and lose water easily.

3. They can hardly conserve water.

4. They have the ability to store water.

5. Their humps provide them with water.

A) 1, 4

B) 2, 3, 5

C) 1, 3, 4

D) 1, 5

E) 2, 3

4. Choose the correct variant according to the passage.

Camels ...

1. provide people with milk which is rich in minerals.

2. have never been used during the wars.

3. can't stay without food for a long time.

4. were the means of transport during the wars.

A) 1, 2 B) 1, 4 C) 1, 3 D) 2, 3 E) 3, 4

5. Write the word from paragraph 4 which best fits the following definition "*the soft thick hair that grows on the body of animals*".

6. Write the answer to the question with your own words according to the passage.

Why don't Arabian camels sweat when it is hot?

7. Write two adjectives from the passage which describe the hair that covers the Bactrian camel's body.

8. Complete the sentence with two words according to the passage.

Thick hair on camels' body protects them from ... and ...

Passage 10

1. The population of South Korea is one of the most educated in the world. High education has great value in South Korea, and families do almost anything they can in order to give their children a chance for university education. They even move from their houses to be close to a prestigious high school. They think that the better education their children get, the more opportunities there will be in the future. This belief is prevalent in Korean society today.

2. In South Korea young people spend almost all their time preparing for the final exam. It is because there is great competition to get into universities and colleges and the admission is restricted.

3. South Korea is a country with no natural resources but it can export cars and technological devices because of its human resources. One of the good things about studying in South Korea is that tuition fees (the money that you pay to be taught) are the same for domestic and international students. Education is the key to success. It is what made Korea become an advanced country.

1. The passage is mainly about ...
 - A) the competition between universities in South Korea
 - B) popular universities and colleges in South Korea
 - C) the importance of education in South Korea
 - D) the population of South Korea
 - E) the development of South Korea
2. Complete the sentence according to the passage.
It can be concluded from the passage that ...
 - A) South Korea is rich in natural resources
 - B) the economic growth of South Korea depends on other countries
 - C) much importance is given to education in South Korea
 - D) it is easy to prepare for the final exam in South Korea
 - E) there is no chance for international students to study in South Korea
3. Choose the correct answer to the question according to the passage.
What makes families go to live in another place?
 1. They want their children to get education not far from home.
 2. They prefer to live in prestigious areas.

3. They move to places where the population is more educated.
4. They want their children to study in a prestigious high school.

A) 2, 3, 4	B) 2, 3	C) 1, 2, 3
D) 1, 2	E) 1, 4	

4. Which information is **not** given in the passage?
 - A) Education is a contribution to the general growth of South Korea.
 - B) South Korea is an advanced country though it has no natural resources.
 - C) South Korea has rich human resources.
 - D) More than half of the school-leavers in South Korea get higher education.
 - E) Young people have to study very hard to be able to enter universities.
5. Write the answer to the question with your own words according to the passage.
Why is there great competition to get into universities in South Korea?
6. Complete the sentence according to the passage.
There is no difference in ... between domestic and international students in South Korea.
7. Write the word from paragraph 1 which best fits the definition "widespread in a particular area or at a particular time"?
8. Write two adjectives from the passage which describe education.

Passage 11

1. In recent years, many people have moved to North America from China, but many people do not know that Chinese people have a long history in Canada and the United States.

2. During the nineteenth century, both Canada and the United States were rapidly expanding to the west, towards the Pacific Ocean. In those days, the best method of long-distance transportation was the railroad. But to build railroads was a very big job. For the owners of railroad companies it was too expensive to hire Canadian or American men to build railroads as the area was full of mountains and rivers.

The railroad company owners decided to get workers from overseas. Many Chinese men were willing to work for low wages because they were very poor.

3. After the railroads were completed very few Chinese people were allowed to come to North America. Every Chinese person had to pay a high tax (money that you have to pay to the government). Eventually Canada and the USA changed the rules so that Chinese people could immigrate like people from other countries.

1. The passage is mainly about ...

- A) railroad companies
- B) the history of Canada
- C) the ways of transportation
- D) Chinese people in North America
- E) rules of immigration to the USA

2. Choose the correct statement according to the passage.

- A) North American immigration policy had never changed towards Chinese people.
- B) The Chinese men agreed to work for low wages although they were rich.
- C) The tax for the Chinese to get into North America was high.
- D) Many people have moved from North America to China recently.
- E) Many Chinese men were allowed to come to North America after the railroad work finished.

3. Choose the correct answer to the question according to the passage.

What was the reason for building railroads in Canada and the USA in the 19th century?

- A) The areas of Canada and the USA were being broadened quickly.

B) Chinese people desired to live and work in Canada or in the USA.

C) Canada and the USA were slowly expanding in the direction of the west.

D) The railway was considered the best way of short-distance transportation.

E) There was little need for the transportation of goods to the west of the country.

4. Complete the sentence according to the passage.

The railroad company owners ... in building the railroads.

A) decided to get workers from America and Canada

B) considered it cheaper to hire Canadian or American men

C) made Chinese men pay high taxes on their work

D) preferred Chinese men to American workers.

E) changed the rules that allow American and Canadian people to work

5. According to the passage, complete the sentence with your own words.

Building the railroads was a very big job, because ...

6. Write the answer to the question according to the passage with your own words.

Why did the USA and Canada change the rules of immigration?

7. Which word from paragraph 2 best fits the following definition "to become greater in size, number or importance".

8. Write one adjective from the passage that characterizes the word "wages"

Passage 12

Henry Ford was one of the first who made a reliable (strong) automobile. He was born on a farm in Michigan in 1863. When he was a boy, he loved to take clocks and watches apart and reassemble (to fit the parts of something together again after it has been taken apart) them.

Eventually, he went to work for the Detroit Edison Company. In his spare time, he worked on the early cars which were called "horseless carriages". In 1896, he completed a car that ran smoothly. As early cars were made by hand, they were quite expensive and besides it, when they broke down, there were no repair shops to take them to. Henry Ford tried to make more reliable cars which wouldn't break down very easily and would be cheaper.

His Ford Motor Company was formed in 1903 in Detroit, Michigan. Ford developed the assembly line (production line). As a result of his hard work, many cars were made in a single day and Ford was able to lower the price of cars.

1. The passage is mainly about
 A) repair shops
 B) the founder of the Detroit Edison Company
 C) the owner of the Ford Motor Company
 D) the invention of clocks
 E) making expensive cars
2. Which statement is **not** true according to the passage?
 A) When Henry Ford was a young boy, he liked to repair watches.
 B) Henry Ford's purpose was to open repair shops for broken cars.
 C) Early cars were not cheap because they were made by hand.
 D) Cars made by Henry Ford were of high quality.
 E) At the end of the 19th century he finished the car that ran without any problems.
3. Complete the sentence according to the passage.
Ford cars differ from the early ones in
 1. being stronger
 2. being quite expensive
 3. being made by hand
 4. having a lower price
 A) 2, 3 B) 1, 3 C) 1, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 3, 4

4. Choose the correct answer to the question according to the passage.
What were Henry Ford's achievements in producing cars?

1. Henry Ford made cars which worked for long periods without breaking down.
 2. Cars made by Henry Ford would stop suddenly and break down.
 3. The price of the cars produced in Ford Company was quite reasonable.
 4. Compared with other cars, Ford cars ran without stopping suddenly.
 5. Only upper class people could afford buying them.
- A) 1, 2, 4 B) 1, 3, 4 C) 2, 3, 5
 D) 2, 4 E) 3, 5

5. Write 2 adjectives from the passage which characterize "early cars".
6. Which word from the passage best fits the following definition "to restore something that is broken, damaged or torn to good condition"?
7. Write the answer to the question according to the passage with your own words.
What did Henry Ford develop in order to make a lot of cars in a day?
8. Complete the sentence with your own words according to the passage.
Although Ford didn't invent the automobile (car), he produced

Passage 13

1. In the late 1800s Darwin was the first person to suggest that facial expressions of emotion are the same wherever you go in the world. At the time, the majority of the scientific community disagreed with this theory.

2. In the late 20th century Dr. Ekman began researching facial expressions of emotions across cultures. He took photographs of Americans expressing various emotions. Then he showed them to the Fore people, who live in the jungle in New Guinea. The Fore easily understood Americans' expressions of anger, happiness, sadness, disgust (a feeling of strong disapproval), fear, and surprise. Then Ekman did the same experiment in the opposite way and the results were similar. Ekman's research gave powerful support to the theory that facial expressions of these six emotions are the same everywhere. According to him, these emotions are universal because they are built into our brains. "Emotions are the least changeable part of the brain" says Ekman. Though there are many differences between cultures, in their languages and customs, a smile is exactly the same everywhere.

1. What is the passage mainly about?

- A) people's facial expressions
- B) Fore people and their culture
- C) Charles Darwin's emotions
- D) differences between cultures
- E) different scientific communities

2. Choose the correct answer to the question according to the passage.

What did Ekman's research prove?

- A) Americans and Fore people didn't recognize each other's facial expressions.
- B) Facial expressions of emotions are different across the world.
- C) Emotions are not connected with people's brains.
- D) Facial expressions of emotions can be easily understood around the world.
- E) Facial expressions don't depend on emotions.

3. Choose the correct variant according to the passage.

The reason why most of the Fore recognized Americans' facial expressions is that ...

- A) people around the world could express the same emotions in different ways

B) Americans and Fore people have the same background

C) they shared the same culture and customs

D) emotions that are present in all humans are expressed in the same way

E) they lived in the jungle in New Guinea

4. Which information is **not** given in the passage?

A) Emotions don't change much during the lifetime.

B) Most of the scientists of the time expressed their disagreement with Darwin's theory.

C) The eyes are often very important in facial expressions.

D) Ekman's research supported Darwin's theory.

E) In spite of differences among cultures people smile in the same way everywhere.

5. According to the passage, complete the sentence with your own words.

The Fore easily understood ...

6. According to the passage, write the answer to the question with your own words.

What did Darwin's theory about emotions tell?

7. Write two adjectives from the passage describing "emotions".

8. Write the word from paragraph 2 which has the meaning "a detailed study of a subject to discover new facts about it".

Passage 14

1. In Japan fugu is a famous and unusual food which is prepared from puffer fish. These fish fill their stomachs with huge amounts of water or air and blow themselves up to several times their normal size.

2. Fugu can be highly dangerous because most puffer fish contain poison. That's why it must be carefully prepared to take poisonous parts away and to avoid contaminating the meat. You can eat fugu in Japanese restaurants where chefs (professional cooks) prepare beautiful plates of thinly sliced raw fugu for \$500. Nowadays fugu chefs must pass a very difficult exam to get a special licence (an official document which gives you permission to do something). At the end of this exam they have to eat the fugu fish that they themselves cooked.

3. Scientists are not sure about the origin of the fugu's poison. Noguchi, a researcher at Nagasaki University, believes that puffer fish take in toxins (poisonous substances) when they eat smaller animals that contain toxic bacteria. In experiments, he bred several puffer fish in his laboratory and fed them a special diet. Their bodies did not contain the toxin.

4. Despite the fact that many people have died from fugu poisoning, fugu is still popular, and there are about 3,800 fugu restaurants in Japan today.

1. What is the passage mainly about?
A) an unusual dish in Japan
B) the origin of the fugu's poison
C) famous Japanese chefs
D) a research at Nagasaki University
E) fugu restaurants
2. Choose the correct answer to the question according to the passage.
Why do the chefs have to pass a test?
A) to find out the origin of fugu's poison
B) to taste the fugu they have cooked themselves
C) to get permission to prepare fugu
D) to learn to breed fugu with no toxins
E) to be able to contaminate the meat
3. Choose the correct variant according to the passage.
Fugu is still served in Japanese restaurants ...
A) as it isn't very expensive.
B) though it's harmless to eat it.

- C) though eating this dish is not always safe.
D) as it contains toxins.
E) because it has a poison.

4. Which statements are **false** according to the passage?
1. Most puffer fish are poisonous.
2. The Japanese eat fugu as it's very cheap.
3. Though puffer fish have toxins they cannot kill those who eat it.
4. A researcher was able to breed puffer fish that weren't dangerous for health.
A) 2, 3 B) 1, 4 C) 3, 4 D) 2, 4 E) 1, 3
5. According to the passage, complete the sentence with your own words.
The experiments carried out by Noguchi have shown that puffer fish fed with a special diet ...
6. According to the passage, write the answer to the question with your own words.
How do puffer fish become poisonous?
7. Write two adjectives from the passage describing "fugu".
8. Write the word from paragraph 2 in the passage which best fits the definition "not cooked".

Passage 15

1. Seeing a person yawn may cause the others to do the same thing. Older people are less likely to catch a yawn from others.

2. Yawning is considered a sign of boredom or sleepiness. One popular idea is that yawning brings more oxygen into the brain to wake up people. Scientists found that people yawn more frequently when their brains are warmer. Yawning makes the brain cooler by increasing blood flow and bringing cooler air into the body. People may also yawn when changing physical states, such as moving from an area of high pressure to low pressure. This pressure can increase in the eardrums (the piece of skin inside the ear which is moved by sound waves, making you able to hear) and may cause the person to yawn to release it.

3. Yawning is also associated with thinking about uninteresting activities. At this moment, the mind has to make an effort to maintain contact with the external environment.

4. Yawning is harmless, but yawning too much can be caused by a few different disorders that require medical attention.

1. What is the passage mainly about?

- A) preventing frequent yawning
- B) boring activities
- C) medical treatment of yawning
- D) a sign of boredom or sleepiness
- E) excessive yawning

2. Which statement is true according to the passage?

- A) Older people catch a yawn more often than others.
- B) Yawning may be an automatic body response to sleepiness.
- C) Yawning is hardly ever a medical disorder.
- D) Yawning shows the lack of person's boredom.
- E) The person experiencing a lot of yawning shouldn't worry.

3. Choose the correct variant according to the passage.

While yawning, ...

- 1. cool air moves out of the brain.
- 2. the brain gets more oxygen.
- 3. the blood flow increases.
- 4. the brain is warm enough.

A) 3, 4 B) 1, 2 C) 2, 3 D) 1, 4 E) 2, 4

4. Choose the correct answer to the question according to the passage.

When do people yawn more frequently?

- 1. when they do boring things
- 2. when they feel disinterested
- 3. when their brains are cooler
- 4. when the brains become warmer

A) 1, 2, 3 B) 2, 3 C) 1, 2, 4
D) 3, 4 E) 1, 3

5. According to the passage, complete the sentence according to the passage.

Moving from an area of high pressure to low pressure make people ...

6. According to the passage, write the answer to the question with your own words.

What happens in our minds while doing uninteresting activities?

7. Which verb from paragraph 3 best fits the following definition "to make something continue at the same level"?

8. Write two adjectives from the passage which characterize the "state of brain".

**2018-2019-cu tədris ili üçün 7 aprel 2019-cu il
tarixində keçirilmiş buraxılış imtahanında
istifadə olunan test tapşırıqlarının izahı**

Listen to the passage and answer questions 1- 6.



QEYD: Müvafiq audiofayl
DİM-in saytında yerləşdirilmişdir.
(<http://dim.gov.az/news/2504/>)

Passage 2

1. Choose the correct answer to the question according to the passage.
What did Pavarotti do in New York?
A) He started his own singing competitions.
B) He worked as a school teacher.
C) He had singing lessons after school.
D) He sang in the opera for the first time.
E) He exhibited a collection of his own works.

Mövzu: Dinləmə mətni

Sinif: 5-11

İzah: Test tapşırığında verilmiş suala düzgün cavab vermək tələb olunur. Məndə Pavarottinin Nyu-Yorkda nə etdiyi soruşulur.

Cavab: *He exhibited a collection of his own works.*

2. Which statement is true according to the passage?
A) He didn't have any success in painting.
B) He never participated in the city's chorus.
C) People don't listen to his CDs any more.
D) Pavarotti composed operas at an early age.
E) He listened to famous singers on the radio.

Mövzu: Dinləmə mətni

Sinif: 5-11

İzah: Dinləməyə dair tapşırıqları düzgün həll etmək üçün abituriyentlər mətni diqqətlə dinləməli və bəzi qeydlər aparmalıdırlar. Test tapşırığında mətnə uyğun olaraq düzgün fikri tapmaq tələb olunur. Bu test tapşırığını yerinə yetirərkən şagird mətni yadına salmalı və düzgün bəndləri seçməlidir.

Cavab: *He listened to famous singers on the radio.*

3. What is the passage about?
A) a singing competition
B) a popular opera singer
C) television performances
D) a well known footballer
E) world famous concerts

Mövzu: Dinləmə mətni

Sinif: 5-11

İzah: Test tapşırığında şagirdlərdən dinlənilmiş mətnin əsasən nə haqda olduğunu müəyyən-ləşdirmək tələb olunur. Mətni diqqətlə dinləyib başa düşən şagird cavabı asanlıqla tapa bilər. Mətn əsasən məşhur opera müğənnisi haqdadır.

Cavab: *a popular opera singer*

4. Write one adjective from the passage that describes Luciano Pavarotti's singing.

Mövzu: Dinləmə mətni

Sinif: 5-11

İzah: Test tapşırığında Pavarottinin ifasını təsvir edən bir sifət yazmaq tələb olunur.

Cavab: *beautiful*

5. Write the correct answer to the question according to the passage.
Where did Pavarotti start his singing competitions?

Mövzu: Dinləmə mətni

Sinif: 5-11

İzah: Test tapşırığında verilmiş sualın düzgün cavabını yazmaq tələb olunur. Sualda Pavarottinin müğənnilik yarışmalarına harada başladığı soruşulur. Əgər şagird mətni diqqətlə dinləyib yadda saxlaya bilirsə, bu sualın cavabını yaza bilər.

Cavab: *Pavarotti started his singing competitions in Philadelphia./ (in) Philadelphia*

6. Complete the sentence according to the passage.
One of Pavarotti's favourite hobbies was ...

Mövzu: Dinləmə mətni

Sinif: 5-11

İzah: Bu test tapşırığında verilmiş cümlənin davamını mətnə əsasən yazmaq tələb olunur.

Cavab: *painting*

7. Choose the correct variant.

1. a piece of advice
 2. an advice
 3. two advices
 4. some advice
- A) 2, 4 B) 1, 4
D) 1, 3 E) 2, 3

Mövzu: İsim

Sınıf: 10

İzah: Test tapşırığı şagirdlərin sayılmayan isimlərə dair biliklərini yoxlayır. Bildiyimiz kimi, sayılmayan isimləri cəm formasında və qeyri-müəyyən artiklla işlətmək olmaz. Bu baxımdan 2 və 3-cü bəndlər səhvdir. 1 və 4-cü bəndlər qrammatik cəhətdən tam düzgün cavablardır.

Cavab: 1, 4

8. Choose the correct tense form.

- We know that you ... your exam next week.
- A) passing B) have passed
C) passed D) will pass
E) pass

Mövzu: Feilin zaman formaları

Sınıf: 9

İzah: Bu test tapşırığı abituriyentlərin zaman formalarına dair biliklərini yoxlayır. Cümlənin sonundakı "next week" zaman göstəricisi xəbərin gələcək zamanda olduğunu göstərir. *Passing* feili heç bir zaman forması göstərmir. *Passed* və *Have passed* feilləri hərəkətin artıq baş verdiyini və gələcəyə aid olmadığını göstərir. *Will pass* Future Simple zaman formasında olduğundan doğru sayılır.

Cavab: will pass

9. Choose the correct variant.

- How much butter is there in the fridge?
- There is ... butter.

- A) many B) a lot C) a lot of
D) few E) a few

Mövzu: Qarışıq testlər

Sınıf: 9

İzah: Qarışıq testlər bölməsindən olan bu test tapşırığında düzgün təyinedicinin müəyyən edilməsi tələb olunur. Çünki "many, few, a few" miqdar bildirən sözlərdən sonra sayılan cəm isim işlənməlidir. "a lot" zərfi ismin qarşısında işlənmədiyindən səhvdir. Bildiyimiz kimi miqdar bildirən "a lot of" sözü həm sayılan, həm də sayılmayan isimlərlə işləyə bilər və bu, düzgün cavabdır.

Cavab: a lot of

10. Choose the correct Passive Voice version of the sentence:

The mice ate all the cheese.

- A) The mice was eaten all the cheese.
B) All the cheese has eaten by the mice.
C) All the cheese was eaten by the mice.
D) All the cheese is eaten by the mice.
E) The mice have been eaten all the cheese.

Mövzu: Feilin məchul növü

Sınıf: 9

İzah: Tapşırıqda verilmiş cümləni məlum növdən məchul növə çevirmək tələb olunur. Bildiyiniz kimi, cümləni məlum növdən məchul növə çevirərkən zaman dəyişməməlidir. Nəzərə alsaq ki, cümlənin xəbəri "ate" Past Simple zaman formasındadır, B, D, E bəndlərindəki cümlə düzgün hesab edilə bilməz. A bəndindəki cümlənin xəbəri "was eaten" Past Simple zaman formasındadır, amma məlum növdəki cümlənin mübtədası məchul növdəki cümlənin tamamlığı olmalı idi. Bu baxımdan A bəndi də səhvdir. C bəndindəki cümlədə həm zaman forması düzgün işlənilib, həm də mübtəda ilə tamamlıq yerlərini dəyişərək verilmiş cümlədə məchul növ düzgün işlənməmişdir.

Cavab: All the cheese was eaten by the mice.

11. Choose the correct form of the verb.

We saw ... in the yard when we were passing by.

- A) the boys playing B) them to play
C) they to play D) they playing
E) the boys to play

Mövzu: Mürəkkəb tamamlıq

Sınıf: 10

İzah: Test tapşırığı feilin şəxssiz formaları bölməsindən olan "Complex Object" mövzusunə aiddir. Bildiyimiz kimi, mürəkkəb tamamlıq tərkibində hissi qavrayış bildirən feillərdən sonra ya "to" hissəciksiz məsdər, ya da P-1 işlənməlidir. Bu baxımdan, B, C, E bəndləri səhvdir, çünki hər üçündə məsdər "to" hissəciyi ilə işlənilib. D bəndində isə tamamlıq rolunda olan şəxs əvəzliyi adlıq halda "they" deyil, obyekt halında (them) işlənməli idi. Odur ki, D bəndi də səhvdir. A bəndində mürəkkəb tamamlıq tərkibində the boys +P-1 işlənilib və cavab doğru cavabdır.

Cavab: the boys playing

12. Choose the correct variant.

We've heard ... stories about ... English and ... Portuguese.

- A) the, an, the
- B) a, -, -
- C) the, the, -
- D) -, an, the
- E) -, the, the

Mövzu: Artikl

Sınıf: 10

İzah: Verilmiş test tapşırığı *Artikl* bölməsinə aiddir. Üç ismin qarşısında düzgün artikl işlənməlidir. Birinci isim "stories" cəmdə olduğuna görə B bəndi yanlış cavabdır, çünki "a" qeyri- müəyyən artikl cəm isimlərin qarşısında işlənmir. *English* və *Portuguese* – millət bildirən ümumi mənada işlənməmiş substantivləşmiş sifət olduqlarına görə, qarşılarında *the* artikl işlənməlidir. Bu baxımdan doğru cavab E bəndidir.

Cavab: -, the, the

13. Choose the correct variant.

- Who has to leave the message?
- ...

- A) Neither of us did.
- B) Everybody had.
- C) He does.
- D) Each of us do.
- E) I had.

Mövzu: Qarışıq testlər

Sınıf: 9

İzah: Qarışıq testlər bölməsindən olan bu test tapşırığında mübtədaya verilən qısa cavabı tapmaq tələb olunur. Tapşırığı həll edərkən xəbərin zaman formasına və ona uyğun köməkçi feilin düzgün işlədilməsinə fikir verilməlidir. Sual cümləsində "must" modal feilinin ekvivalenti olan "has to" işlənməmişdir. Cavab verərkən köməkçi feil olaraq "do" və ya "does" işlənməlidir. D bəndində "do" köməkçi feili cümlənin mübtədası olan "each" sözü ilə şəxsə və kəmiyyətə görə uzlaşmır və səhvdir. C bəndindəki "He does" cavabı düzdür.

Cavab: He does.

14. Choose the correct variant.

Fred is speaking ... his friend now.

- A) to
- B) at
- D) between
- E) off
- C) in

Mövzu: Sözlülər

Sınıf: 11

İzah: Bu test tapşırığını yerinə yetirmək üçün verilmiş cümləni diqqətlə oxuyub, tərcümə etmək və cavablarda olan sözlülərin işlənmə qaydalarını bilmək lazımdır. Nəzərə almaq lazımdır ki, "to speak" (danışmaq/söhbət etmək) feilindən sonra kiminlə mənada işlənilir. A "with" və ya "to" sözlüləri işlənilir. A bəndindəki "to" sözlü tam düzgün cavabdır.

Cavab: to

15. Choose the correct variant.

This street is ... than ours.

- A) most long
- B) more longer
- C) as long
- D) longer
- E) much long

Mövzu: Sifət

Sınıf: 10

İzah: Test tapşırığı sifətin müqayisə dərəcələri mövzusunda aiddir. "Long" sözü birhəcal sifətdir, bu cür sifətlərin dərəcələri "more" və "most" sözləri ilə deyil, -er, -est şəkilçilərinin köməyi ilə düzəlir. Bu baxımdan, A və B bəndləri səhvdir. Than bağlayıcısının işlənməsi göstərir ki, sifət müqayisə dərəcəsində işlənməlidir. C və E bəndlərində sifət adi dərəcədə işləndiyinə görə səhvdir.

Cavab: longer

16. Make up a sentence.

- 1. couldn't
- 2. I
- 3. the door
- 4. lock
- A) 4, 3, 2, 1
- B) 2, 1, 4, 3
- C) 1, 2, 3, 4
- D) 3, 2, 1, 4
- E) 1, 4, 3, 2

Mövzu: Cümləüzəltmə

Sınıf: 8

İzah: Bu test tapşırığında verilən sözlərdən cümlə qurmaq tələb olunur. Test tapşırığını düzgün yerinə yetirmək üçün verilən sözlərin mənasını bilmək və ingilis dilində söz sırası qaydalarına riayət etmək lazımdır.

Cavab: 2, 1, 4, 3

17. How many of the given words can be used in the following sentence?
The Smiths are proud of their children because they are ...
honest, truthful, naughty, rude, intelligent, cruel
A) 2 B) - C) 4 D) 3 E) 6

Mövzu: Leksika

Sinif: 6-11

İzah: Bu test tapşırığını yerinə yetirmək üçün şagirdlər zəngin söz ehtiyatına malik olmalıdırlar. Şagirdlər "are proud of their children" (övladları ilə fəxr edirlər) sözlərinin tərcüməsini bilməli və uyğun olaraq müsbət mənə verən insani keyfiyyətlərin "honest, truthful, intelligent" sayını təyin etməlidirlər.

Cavab: 3

18. Choose the correct exclamatory sentence.
A) How big feet has he got!
B) What big feet he has got!
C) How big feet he has got!
D) What the big feet he has got!
E) What a big feet he has got!

Mövzu: Nida cümləsi

Sinif: 11

İzah: Nida cümlələri "What" və ya "How" sözləri ilə başlayır. "What" ilə başlayan nida cümlələrində söz sırası belə olur: What+(a) +sifət + isim + mübtəda+ xəbər. "How" ilə başlayan nida cümlələrində isə söz sırası belə olur: How + sifət/zərf + mübtəda + xəbər. A bəndində söz sırası pozulub, yəni mübtəda ilə xəbərin yeri dəyişib. B bəndi doğru cavabdır. C bəndində sifətdən sonra isim işlənib, bu da yanlışdır. D bəndində "What" sözündən sonra the artıqlı işlənib, bu da yanlışdır. E bəndində "What" sözündən sonra qeyri- müəyyən artıqlı "a" işlənib, amma onun aid olduğu isim "feet" cəmdə olduğuna görə bu bənd də yanlışdır.

Cavab: What big feet he has got!

19. Choose the correct modal verb.
Sorry, this ... be our umbrella, ours is much darker.
A) can't B) haven't to
C) oughtn't D) hadn't to
E) hasn't to

Mövzu: Modal feillər

Sinif: 6

İzah: Test tapşırığı modal feillər bölməsinə aiddir. C bəndindəki "oughtn't" modal feilindən sonra məsdər "to" hissəciyi ilə işlənməli idi. Bu səbəbdən C bəndi səhvdir. B, D və E bəndlərindəki "haven't to, hadn't to, hasn't to" feilləri köməkçi feil olmadıqlarına görə onların inkar formaları uyğun olaraq "do", "did", "does" köməkçi feilləri ilə düzəlməli idi. Doğru cavab A bəndidir.

Cavab: can't

20. Choose the correct variant.
A number of people ... for different jobs.
1. have applied 2. has applied
3. apply 4. applies
A) 3, 4 B) 2, 4 C) 1, 4
D) 2, 3 E) 1, 3

Mövzu: Mübtəda və xəbərin uzlaşması

Sinif: 10

İzah: Bu növ test tapşırığını yerinə yetirmək üçün ilk növbədə nəzərə almaq lazımdır ki, ingilis dilində xəbər mübtəda ilə şəxsə və kəmiyyətə görə uzlaşır. Bu test tapşırığında xəbər "people" sözü ilə uzlaşmalıdır. Bu söz cəmdə olduğu üçün xəbəri də cəmdə olmalıdır. 1. have applied və 3. apply bəndlərini seçmək lazımdır.

Cavab: 1, 3

21. Choose the correct interrogative sentences.
1. Why did you buy this magazine?
2. Why you bought this magazine?
3. Who did you play tennis with yesterday?
4. Who you played tennis with yesterday?
A) 1, 2 B) 3, 4 C) 1, 2, 4
D) 2, 3, 4 E) 1, 3

Mövzu: Sual cümlələri

Sinif: 10

İzah: İngilis dilində xüsusi sual cümlələrində söz sırası belə olur: Sual sözü + köməkçi feil + mübtəda + əsas feil + tamamlıq + zərfliliklər. 2-ci və 4-cü bəndlərdə söz sırası səhv olduğundan onlar yanlışdır.

Cavab: 1, 3

22. Choose the correct variant.

- Can you tell me ... is going to join us?
A) who B) when C) that
D) why E) whom

Mövzu: Bağlayıcı

Sinif: 11

İzah: Bağlayıcı mövzusunə aid olan bu test tapşırığını həll edərkən diqqət yetirmək lazımdır ki, bağlayıcı olan söz həm də cümlə üzvüdür, cümlənin mübtədasıdır. Mübtəda ola biləcək bağlayıcı söz A bəndindəki "who" və C bəndindəki "that" bağlayıcılarıdır. Cümləni tərcümə etdikdə "who" bağlayıcı sözünün həm mənə baxımından, həm də qrammatik baxımdan düzgün olduğu görünür. B, D, E bəndlərindəki bağlayıcı sözlər mübtəda funksiyasında işləmə bilmədiklərinə görə səhvdir.

Cavab: who

Read the passage and answer questions 23-30.

1. Sherlock Holmes was created by the British author Conan Doyle. Sherlock Holmes is a very well-known fictional character. In fact, the only fictional character that has appeared in more movies than Sherlock Holmes is Dracula. Sherlock Holmes is a very clever detective. He is known for his logical thinking and his ability to use science to solve difficult problems. Readers admire not only his intellectual but also his human qualities. He never refuses to help people in trouble, and he doesn't ask much money for his help.

2. Conan Doyle wrote four novels about Sherlock Holmes. He also wrote fifty-six short stories. Conan Doyle created his first Sherlock Holmes novel when he was twenty-seven years old. It took him just three weeks to write the novel. Sherlock Holmes has been played by a number of actors from different countries.

3. Sherlock Holmes may be fictional, but people love him so much that the Sherlock Holmes Museum was opened in Baker Street in London. There, people can feel the atmosphere of the time when Sherlock Holmes lived.

23. Which information **isn't given** in the passage?

- A) Conan Doyle is the creator of the character Sherlock Holmes.
B) There are a lot of films about Dracula.
C) It took Conan Doyle three weeks to finish the novel.
D) Sherlock Holmes is a very popular character.
E) Sherlock Holmes had an assistant who helped him.

Mövzu: Ortaq mətn əsasında tərtib edilmiş testlər (8 sual)

Sinif: 5-11

İzah: Test tapşırığında verilmiş məlumatlardan hansının mətndə olmamasını tapmaq tələb olunur. Mətnə Şerlok Holmsun köməkçisi barədə məlumat verilməyib. Ona görə də E bəndi doğru cavabdır.

Cavab: Sherlock Holmes had an assistant who helped him.

24. Choose the correct answer to the question.
Who performed the role of Sherlock Holmes?

- A) only actors who lived in Holmes's time
B) only actors who played the role of Dracula
C) only actors who were from England
D) many actors from different countries
E) the British author Conan Doyle

Mövzu: Ortaq mətn əsasında tərtib edilmiş testlər (8 sual)

Sinif: 5-11

İzah: Test tapşırığında verilmiş sualın düzgün cavabını tapmaq tələb olunur. Mətnə Şerlok Holms rolunu kimin ifa etdiyi soruşulur. D bəndindəki cavab həmin sualın cavabıdır, yəni müxtəlif ölkələrdən bir çox aktyorlar Şerlok Holms rolunu ifa ediblər.

Cavab: many actors from different countries

25. What is the passage mainly about?

- A) solving difficult problems
B) the Sherlock Holmes Museum
C) a popular fictional detective
D) people who are in trouble
E) movies about Dracula

Mövzu: Ortaq mətn əsasında tərtib edilmiş testlər (8 sual)

Sinif: 5-11

İzah: Test tapşırığında şagirdlərdən verilmiş mətnin əsasən nə haqda olduğunu müəyyənləşdirmək tələb olunur. Mətni diqqətlə oxuyub başa düşən şagird cavabı tapa bilər. Mətn əsasən məşhur detektiv barədədir.

Cavab: a popular fictional detective

26. Choose the correct variant according to the passage.

One of Sherlock Holmes's good human qualities is that he ...

- A) dislikes using science to solve problems
- B) uses only his emotions, not logic
- C) always helps people to solve their problems
- D) never asks any money for his help
- E) avoids helping people in trouble

Mövzu: Ortaq mətn əsasında tərtib edilmiş testlər (8 sual)

Sinif: 5-11

İzah: Bu test tapşırığında verilmiş cümləni mətnə əsasən tamamlayaraq tələb olunur. C bəndində Şerlok Holmsun yaxşı insani keyfiyyətlərindən biri onun həmişə insanlara onların problemlərini həll etməkdə kömək etməsidir.

Cavab: *always helps people to solve their problems*

27. Write the answer to the question according to the passage.

How many Sherlock Holmes novels did Conan Doyle write?

Mövzu: Ortaq mətn əsasında tərtib edilmiş testlər (8 sual)

Sinif: 5-11

İzah: Test tapşırığında verilmiş sualın düzgün cavabını yazmaq tələb olunur. Mətnə Konan Doyleun Şerlok Holms barədə neçə roman yazdığı soruşulur.

Cavab: *4(four) / Conan Doyle wrote four Sherlock Holmes novels.*

28. Write the word from paragraph 1 which best fits the definition "to find a way of dealing with a problem or difficult situation".

Mövzu: Ortaq mətn əsasında tərtib edilmiş testlər (8 sual)

Sinif: 5-11

İzah: Test tapşırığının tələbi verilmiş izahə uyğun olan sözü tapıb yazmaqdır. Bunun üçün həmin izahı və 1-ci paragrafdakı sözləri tərcümə edib başa düşmək lazımdır.

Cavab: *(to) solve*

29. Write two adjectives from the passage which characterize the character Sherlock Holmes.

Mövzu: Ortaq mətn əsasında tərtib edilmiş testlər (8 sual)

Sinif: 5-11

İzah: Test tapşırığında Şerlok Holmsu xarakterizə edən 2 sifət yazmaq tələb olunur.

Cavab: *well-known/ fictional/ clever/ intellectual*

30. Complete the sentence according to the passage.

People can experience the atmosphere of Sherlock Holmes's time in ...

Mövzu: Ortaq mətn əsasında tərtib edilmiş testlər (8 sual)

Sinif: 5-11

İzah: Bu test tapşırığında verilmiş cümləni mətnə əsasən tamamlayaraq yazmaq tələb olunur.

Cavab: *in the Sherlock Holmes Museum (in Baker Street)*